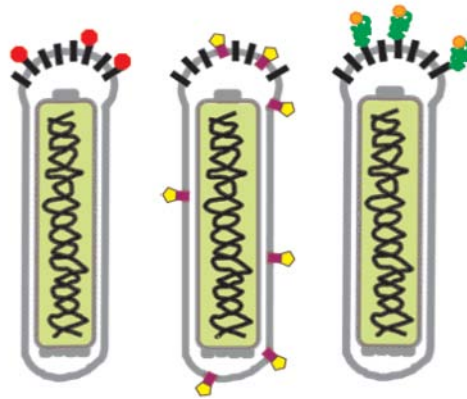


Heli Matilainen

Development of Baculovirus  
Display Strategies Towards  
Targeting to Tumor Vasculature











Johan sitä masentuu, kun vain ajatteleekin  
kaikkia niitä, jotka tekevät työtä ja raatavat, ja  
mitä hyötyä siitä muka on. Eräs sukulaiseni  
luki trigonometriaa tuntokarvansa lerpalleen, ja  
kun hän oli oppinut kaiken, tuli Mörkö ja söi  
hänet suuhunsa. Joopa joo, Mörön vatsassa hän  
sitten lojuu niin erinomaïsen viisaana!

Juksu

## ABSTRACT

Matilainen, Heli

Development of baculovirus display strategies towards targeting to tumor vasculature

Jyväskylä: University of Jyväskylä, 2006, 115 p.

(Jyväskylä Studies in Biological and Environmental Science,

ISSN 1456-9701; 168)

ISBN 951-39-2576-5

Yhteenvedo: Syövän suonitukseen kohdentuvien bakulovirus display-vektorien kehittäminen

Diss

Targeting of viral vectors to specific cells has received an increasing interest in the area of therapeutic gene transfer. However, specific targeting to tumors, especially to tumor vasculature has been impeded by the limitations of present vector systems and lack of selective markers. Therefore, peptides that home to specific sites in the tumor vasculature or tumors, are attractive as targeting moieties for gene therapy purposes. *Autographa californica* multiple nucleopolyhedrovirus (AcMNPV), a prototype of the *Baculoviridae* family, is a promising new vector candidate for gene therapy. Moreover, baculovirus display -technology enables the presentation of targeting moieties on the viral surface. The goal of this study was to develop baculovirus vectors for targeted and enhanced gene transfer to cancer cells. To this end, specific tumor and tumor vasculature targeting peptides, such as RGD, RKK, LyP-1, F3 and CGKRRK, were successfully displayed on the baculoviral surface. Most importantly, the recombinant viruses showed enhanced binding and gene delivery to their target cells *in vitro*. In order to develop a functional targeted virus vector, the entry mechanism of baculovirus was elucidated. Baculovirus was shown to enter human hepatocarcinoma cells using the endosomal entry route, possibly via clathrin coated vesicles. In addition, the use of macropinocytosis was suggested. Additionally, to study the receptor of RKK targeting motif,  $\alpha 2\beta 1$  integrin, echovirus 1 (EV1) entry was studied. The  $\alpha 2\beta 1$  integrin was shown to internalize in concert with EV1 using caveolae endocytosis. Together, the results of this thesis demonstrate the feasibility of baculovirus display of targeting peptides to enhance gene delivery to target cells and, thus, suggests baculovirus to possess potential for targeted tumor therapy.

Keywords: baculovirus; viral entry; display; echovirus 1; gene transfer; integrin; tumor homing peptides; targeting.

*H. Matilainen, University of Jyväskylä, Nanoscience Center, Department of Biological and Environmental Science, P.O. Box 35, FIN-40014 University of Jyväskylä, Finland*

**Author's address** Heli Matilainen  
University of Jyväskylä  
Nanoscience Center  
Department of Biological and Environmental Science  
P.O. Box 35  
FIN-40014 University of Jyväskylä, Finland  
E-mail: heli.matilainen@cc.jyu.fi

**Supervisors** Dr. Professor Christian Oker-Blom  
University of Jyväskylä  
Nanoscience Center  
Department of Biological and Environmental Science  
P.O. Box 35  
FIN-40014 University of Jyväskylä, Finland  
E-mail: okerblom@cc.jyu.fi

Dr. Varpu Marjomäki  
University of Jyväskylä  
Nanoscience Center  
Department of Biological and Environmental Science  
P.O. Box 35  
FIN-40014 University of Jyväskylä, Finland  
E-mail: vmarjoma@cc.jyu.fi

**Reviewers** Dr. Research Director Jarmo Wahlfors  
A.I. Virtanen Institute for Molecular Sciences  
Department of Biotechnology and Molecular Medicine  
University of Kuopio  
PO Box 1627 (Neulaniementie 2)  
FIN-70211 Kuopio, Finland  
E-mail: Jarmo.Wahlfors@uku.fi

Dr. Academy Research Fellow Pirjo Laakkonen  
Molecular and Cancer Biology Research Program  
Biomedicum Helsinki  
P.O.Box 63, (Haartmanninkatu 8)  
FI-00014 Helsinki, Finland  
E-mail: pirjo.laakkonen@helsinki.fi

**Opponent** Dr. Professor Seppo Ylä-Herttuala  
University of Kuopio  
A.I. Virtanen Institute for Molecular Sciences  
Department of Biotechnology and Molecular Medicine  
P.O.Box 1627 (Neulaniementie 2)  
FI-70211 Kuopio, Finland  
E-mail: Seppo.YlaHerttuala@uku.fi



## LIST OF ORIGINAL PUBLICATIONS

This thesis is based on the following original publications, which will be referred to in the text by their Roman numerals (I-V):

- I Matilainen, H.\*, Rinne, J.\*, Gilbert, L., Marjomäki, V., Reunanen, H. & Oker-Blom, C. 2005. Baculovirus entry into human hepatoma cells. *J. Virol.* 79: 15452-15459.
- II Marjomäki, V., Pietiäinen, V., Matilainen, H., Upla, P., Ivaska, J., Nissinen, L., Reunanen, H., Huttunen, P., Hyypiä, T. & Heino, J. 2002. Internalization of echovirus 1 in caveolae. *J. Virol.* 76: 1856-1865.
- III Matilainen, H., Mäkelä, A.R., Riikonen, R., Saloniemi, T., Korhonen, E., Hyypiä, T., Heino, J., Grabherr, R. & Oker-Blom, C. 2006. RGD motifs on the surface of baculovirus enhance transduction of human lung carcinoma cells. *J. Biotechnol.* 125: 114-126.
- IV Riikonen, R., Matilainen, H., Rajala, N., Pentikäinen, O., Johnson, M., Heino, J. & Oker-Blom, C. 2005. Functional display of an alpha2 integrin-specific motif (RKK) on the surface of baculovirus particles. *Technol. Cancer. Res. Treat.* 4: 437-445.
- V Mäkelä, A.R.\*, Matilainen, H.\*, White, D.J., Ruoslahti, E. & Oker-Blom, C. 2006. Enhanced baculovirus-mediated transduction of human cancer cells by tumor-homing peptides. *J. Virol.* 80: 6603-6611.

\* Equal contribution

## RESPONSIBILITIES OF HELI MATILAINEN IN THE ARTICLES OF THIS THESIS

Article I: I am responsible for planning the experiments for this paper. I and Leona Gilbert performed the expression studies. Johanna Rinne is responsible for most of the confocal microscopy experiments with participation of myself. Hilikka Reunanen primarily conducted the electron microscopy studies in collaboration with Johanna Rinne and myself. Rinne wrote the article and I took part in finalizing it.

Article II: I am responsible for many of the double labeling studies for confocal microscopy, the EV1 protein production studies and some inhibition experiments. In addition, I have participated in the electron microscopy studies, the sucrose gradient centrifugations and the infectivity titration experiments.

Article III: I am mainly responsible for the design and implementation of this study and I also wrote the article. Anna Mäkelä constructed the luciferase-expressing viruses, conducted the transduction experiments, wrote the corresponding part in the paper, and participated in finalizing the manuscript.

Article IV: I participated in designing the genetic constructs and some cloning procedures. In addition, I helped in writing the article.

Article V: I am responsible for the design of the basic concept of this article. Anna Mäkelä constructed and characterized the recombinant viruses as well as planned and performed the binding and transduction experiments. I am responsible for the binding cross inhibition studies together with Mäkelä and Daniel White. Anna Mäkelä wrote the article and I participated in finalizing it.

Studies I, III-V were carried out under the supervision of Prof. Christian Oker-Blom and study II under the supervision of Dr. Varpu Marjomäki.

## ABBREVIATIONS

5'UTR	5' untranslated region
A549	human lung carcinoma cell line
aa	amino acid
AAV	adeno-associated virus
AcMNPV	<i>Autographa californica</i> multiple nucleopolyhedrovirus
APN	aminopeptidase N
BHK	baby hamster kidney cell line
BV	budded virus
CAR	coxsackievirus-adenovirus receptor
CAV9	coxsackie A virus 9
CD-34	sialomucin, tumor lymphatic endothelial marker
CD63	lysosomal membrane glycoprotein
CEA	carcinoembionic antigen
CGKRK	cysteine-glycine-lysine-arginine-lysine
CHO	Chinese hamster ovary cell line
CI-MPR	cation-independent mannose 6-phosphate receptor
CMV	cytomegalovirus
CT	cytoplasmic
DAF	decay accelerating factor
DGEA	aspartic acid-glycine-glutamic acid-alanine
DMEM	Dulbecco's modified eagle medium
EAHY	human endothelial aortic hybridoma cell line
ECM	extracellular matrix
EEA1	early endosomal antigen 1
EGFP	enhanced green fluorescent protein
ELISA	enzyme-linked immunosorbent assay
ER	endoplasmic reticulum
EV	echovirus
F	major envelope protein on group II BV
F3	tumor homing peptide
FACS	fluorescent activated cell sorter
FBS	fetal bovine serum
FCS	fluorescent correlation spectroscopy
FISH	fluorescence <i>in situ</i> hybridisation
FMDV	foot-and-mouth-disease virus
GFP	green fluorescent protein
GluR-D	glutamine receptor signal sequence
GMK	green monkey kidney cell line
gp120	HIV major surface glycoprotein
gp41	HIV envelope glycoprotein
gp64	baculovirus group 1 major envelope glycoprotein 64
gp75	orthomyxoviridae envelope glycoprotein 75

GPI	glycosyl-phosphatidylinocitol
GS-linker	glycine-serine -linker
GST	glutathione-S-transferase
GTPase	guanosine triphosphate hydrolyzing enzyme
GV	granulovirus
HepG2	human hepatoma cell line
HIV	human immunodeficiency virus
HLA	human leukocyte antigen
HMGN2	human high mobility group protein 2
HPEV1	human parechovirus 1
HPV14	human rhinovirus 14
HRP	horseradish peroxidase
Huh7	human hepatoma cell line
IE	immediate early
Ig	immunoglobulin
IRKK	isoleucine-arginine-lysine-lysine
LDL	low-density lipoprotein
<i>LdMNPV</i>	<i>Lymantria dispar</i> MNPV
LLC-MK2	monkey rhesus kidney cell line
luc	firefly luciferase
LyP-1	tumor homing peptide
LYVE-1	lymphatic endothelial hyaluronan protein
mAb	monoclonal antibody
MDA-MB-435	human breast carcinoma cell line
MEM	minimal essential medium
MG63	human osteosarcoma cell line
MHC	major histocompatibility complex
MIDAS	metal ion-dependent adhesion site
MMP	matrix metalloproteinase
MNPV	multiple nucleopolyhedrovirus
MOI	multiplicity of infection
mRNA	messenger RNA
NHO	normal human osteoblast cell line
NG2	melanoma-associated high molecular weight antigen
NGR	asparagine-glycine-arginine
NPV	nucleopolyhedrovirus
ODV	occluded nucleopolyhedrovirus
<i>OpMNPV</i>	<i>Orgyia pseudotsugata</i> MNPV
p.i.	post infection
p.t.	post transduction
p53	tumor suppressor protein
p67	antigen of <i>Theileria parva</i>
PA	phosphatidic acid
PAGE	polyacrylamide gel electrophoresis
PBS	phosphate buffered saline

PDGF	platelet-derived growth factor
PDI	protein disulfide isomerase
PFA	paraformaldehyde
pfu	plaque forming unit
PI	phosphoinositol
Pk1	porcine kidney cell line
PKC $\alpha$	protein kinase C $\alpha$
PLC	phospholipase C
polyAla	poly-alanine
PV	poliovirus
RGD	arginine-glycine-aspartic acid
RKK	arginine-lysine-lysine
RKKH	arginine-lysine-lysine-histidine
RT	room temperature
SAOS	human osteosarcoma cell line
SARS	severe acute respiratory syndrome
scFV	single-chain antibody
sCR1	soluble complement receptor type 1
SDS	sodium dodecyl sulphate
<i>Se</i> MNPV	<i>Spodoptera exigua</i> MNPV
<i>sf</i>	<i>Spodoptera frugiperda</i>
SNPV	single nucleopolyhedroviruses
ss	signal sequence
SV40	simian virus 40
TGN	trans golgi network
TM	transmembrane
VEGF	vascular endothelial growth factor
VEGFR	vascular endothelial growth factor receptor
VLP	virus-like particle
VP	viral protein
vp39	baculovirus capsid viral protein 39
VSV	vesicular stomatitis virus
VSV-G	vesicular stomatitis virus G-protein
wt	wild type
Z domain	synthetic IgG-binding domain of protein A

# CONTENTS

## LIST OF ORIGINAL PUBLICATIONS ABBREVIATIONS

1	INTRODUCTION.....	13
2	REVIEW OF THE LITERATURE.....	15
2.1	Baculoviruses .....	15
2.1.1	Biology and structure of budded virus .....	16
2.1.2	Major membrane glycoprotein gp64 .....	17
2.1.3	Baculovirus entry.....	18
2.1.4	Baculovirus applications .....	21
2.2	Picornaviruses.....	22
2.2.1	Biology and structure of Echovirus 1 .....	22
2.2.2	Echovirus 1 entry.....	23
2.3	Endocytosis routes utilized by viruses .....	25
2.3.1	Clathrin-mediated endocytosis .....	26
2.3.2	Lipid raft-mediated endocytosis .....	27
2.3.3	Caveolae-mediated endocytosis.....	28
2.3.4	Macropinocytosis.....	29
2.3.5	Clathrin- and caveolin-independent endocytosis.....	29
2.4	Integrins .....	30
2.4.1	RGD as integrin ligand .....	31
2.4.2	RKK as integrin ligand.....	33
2.5	Tumor vasculature.....	33
2.6	Targeting tumor vasculature.....	34
2.6.1	Tumor homing peptides.....	37
2.6.2	Targeting to $\alpha\beta 3$ and $\alpha 2\beta 1$ integrins .....	39
2.7	Towards baculovirus-mediated gene therapy.....	41
2.7.1	<i>In vitro</i> gene delivery.....	41
2.7.2	<i>In vivo</i> gene delivery.....	43
2.7.3	Baculovirus display.....	44
3	AIMS OF THE STUDY.....	48
4	SUMMARY OF MATERIALS AND METHODS .....	49
4.1	Cell lines.....	49
4.2	Antibodies.....	50
4.3	Viruses.....	51
4.3.1	Recombinant Baculoviruses.....	51
4.3.2	Echovirus 1 .....	54
4.4	Characterization of the recombinant baculoviruses .....	54
4.4.1	Western blotting .....	54
4.4.2	Detection of protein expression in insect cells .....	55
4.4.3	Enzyme-linked immunosorbent assay (ELISA).....	55
4.5	Viral binding and internalization studies .....	55
4.5.1	Immunofluorescence and confocal microscopy.....	56

4.5.2	Quantitative binding studies .....	56
4.5.3	Inhibition studies.....	57
4.5.4	Infectivity titration.....	57
4.5.5	Sucrose gradient sedimentation .....	58
4.5.6	Immunoisolation .....	58
4.5.7	Transfection studies .....	58
4.6	Transduction studies .....	59
4.6.1	Inhibition of transduction .....	59
4.7	Electron microscopy .....	60
4.7.1	Nanogold pre-embedding immunoelectron microscopy .....	60
4.7.2	Ruthenium red staining.....	60
4.7.3	Pre-embedding labeling with gold-conjugated protein A.....	60
4.7.4	Post-embedding labeling for cryosections.....	61
5	REVIEW OF THE RESULTS .....	62
5.1	Characterization of the baculovirus entry route .....	62
5.1.1	General course of baculovirus transduction.....	62
5.1.2	Binding and uptake of baculoviruses .....	62
5.1.3	Endocytic compartments in baculoviral entry .....	63
5.2	Characterization of the echovirus 1 entry route.....	64
5.2.1	General course of EV1 infection .....	64
5.2.2	Role of the $\alpha 2\beta 1$ integrin in EV1 infection .....	65
5.2.3	Role of caveolin-1 in EV1 infection .....	65
5.3	Characterization of the recombinant baculoviruses .....	66
5.3.1	Expression of transgenes in infected insect cells.....	66
5.3.2	Western blot analysis of the recombinant viruses .....	67
5.3.3	Ligand binding studies <i>in vitro</i> .....	67
5.4	Binding and entry of recombinant viruses to mammalian cells .....	68
5.4.1	Inhibition of virus binding .....	68
5.5	Transduction efficiency of recombinant baculoviruses.....	69
5.5.1	Inhibition of transduction .....	69
6	DISCUSSION .....	71
6.1	Viral entry .....	71
6.2	Baculovirus display .....	75
6.3	Display of targeting motifs to obtain enhanced gene delivery .....	78
6.4	Towards baculovirus targeting to tumor vasculature.....	80
6.5	Selectivity as a prerequisite for successful targeting .....	84
6.6	The potential of baculovirus in therapeutic gene transfer .....	87
7	CONCLUSIONS .....	88
	Acknowledgements.....	89
	YHTEENVETO (Résumé in Finnish .....	90
	REFERENCES .....	92

# 1 INTRODUCTION

Viruses are currently regarded as the most efficient gene delivery vehicles. The proof of viral therapeutic gene transfer concept has been demonstrated in a large number of animal studies and viruses are being utilized in numerous gene transfer applications. However, there is no perfect vector and several factors have hampered the progress of viral gene delivery. As the use of pathogenic viral vectors has been drawn into question during the latest years, the urge of non-pathogenic safer gene therapy vectors is apparent. To this end, the need for targeting has become evident. Specific targeting to cells or tissues would diminish side effects of possibly toxic gene products to healthy tissues and improve the efficacy of the treatment.

For treatment of cancer, gene delivery through vasculature is an attractive method, but has been largely restricted by the lack of vector specificity. The discovery of specific vascular signatures from tumor blood vessels by *in vivo* phage display has increased the opportunities for specific targeting to tumor vasculature.

In this thesis work, baculovirus *Autographa californica* multiple nucleopolyhedrovirus (AcMNPV), was utilized to develop display strategies for targeting to tumor vasculature. Baculovirus has a long history for production of recombinant proteins in insect cells and it is regarded as a safe vector candidate due to the lack of replication in mammalian cells. More recently, the gene delivery to numerous mammalian cell lines of different origin has also been demonstrated. The baculovirus display -technology has been successfully used for several different applications and has lately been diversified into presentation of targeting moieties on the surface of baculovirus. Therefore baculovirus can be regarded as an attractive candidate for targeted gene delivery.

Thus, the main goal for this study was to create recombinant baculovirus vectors displaying various tumor cell and/or tumor vasculature homing peptides on the surface of the virions. The peptides were expressed as fusions to either the second copy of viral membrane protein gp64 or the truncated vesicular stomatitis virus G membrane protein (VSV-G), thus, enabling



presentation of the targeting peptides on the surface of recombinant viruses. The recombinant targeting peptide displaying viruses were subjected to binding and transduction studies in the corresponding human cancer cell lines.

In order to develop efficient viral gene delivery vehicles, the entry route of the virus and receptor targeted should be known in detail. For this purpose, entry mechanisms of baculovirus and echovirus 1 (EV1), together with its receptor  $\alpha 2\beta 1$ , were studied. More detailed knowledge of viral entry mechanisms will further be of use both in gene therapy applications and in the remedy of pathogenic virions.

## 2 REVIEW OF THE LITERATURE

### 2.1 Baculoviruses

The *Baculoviridae* family is characterized by “a large double-stranded DNA genome, which is packed in a rod-shaped capsid and enveloped by a unit membrane”. The name baculovirus derives from the Latin word *baculum*, meaning “rod” or “stick” (Miller 1996). Baculoviruses infect predominantly insects of the order of Lepidoptera (Blissard & Rohrmann 1990). Nucleopolyhedroviruses (NPVs) have many virions within intranuclear crystal called polyhedra, granuloviruses (GVs) have only one virion inside each crystal or granule (Volkman 1997). NPVs can be further divided into multiple nucleopolyhedroviruses (MNPVs) containing many nucleocapsids per envelope and single nucleopolyhedroviruses (SNPVs) containing one nucleocapsid per envelope (Blissard & Rohrmann 1990).

Occluded form (ODV) of the NPV, surrounded by the crystalline protein matrix of polyhedrin is responsible for the primary infection of the larvae (Blissard 1996). Although extremely stable in the environment, the matrix is solubilized in the alkaline midgut of the larva, releasing the viruses, which then enter the midgut epithelial cells by fusion with microvilli (Blissard 1996, Blissard & Rohrmann 1990, Volkman 1997). During infection, two forms of the virion are produced. Occluded virions are produced and packed into the polyhedras inside the nucleus and are eventually released back to the environment as a consequence of cell lysis (Blissard 1996). In addition, some capsids are transported to cytoplasm and bud from the basal side of the midgut epithelial cells to the hemocoel. These budded viruses (BVs) are responsible for the secondary infection in the host and also infection of cell cultures (Blissard 1996, Blissard & Rohrmann 1990). The infection in cell cultures can be divided into three phases: early phase preceding viral DNA replication (0-6 hours p.i.), late (6-24 h p.i.) and very late phase (18-24 to 72 h p.i.) (Miller 1996). The budded virus is produced during the late phase and the occluded form during the very late phase of the infection (Blissard 1996).

### 2.1.1 Biology and structure of budded virus

*Autographa californica* multiple nucleopolyhedrovirus, AcMNPV, isolated from the alfalfa looper *Autographa californica*, is a prototype virus within the family *Baculoviridae* (Blissard & Rohrmann 1990, Miller 1996). The budded form of the virus (BV) has a single rod-shaped nucleocapsid surrounded by a loose-fitting envelope (Figure 1) (Blissard 1996). The viral DNA (134 kbp) is associated with the DNA binding protein p6.9 in the rod-shaped nucleocapsid composed of the vp39 major capsid protein together with several other minor proteins (Ayres et al. 1994, Blissard 1996, Thiem & Miller 1989). The structure of capsid and viral DNA of BV is similar to ODV, but the lipid and protein composition of the membrane differs, reflecting the distinct roles of the viral forms in the infection process (Blissard 1996). The membrane of BV, composed largely of phosphatidylserine, is derived from the plasma membrane of the host cell as the virus buds (Blissard 1996, Braunagel & Summers 1994).

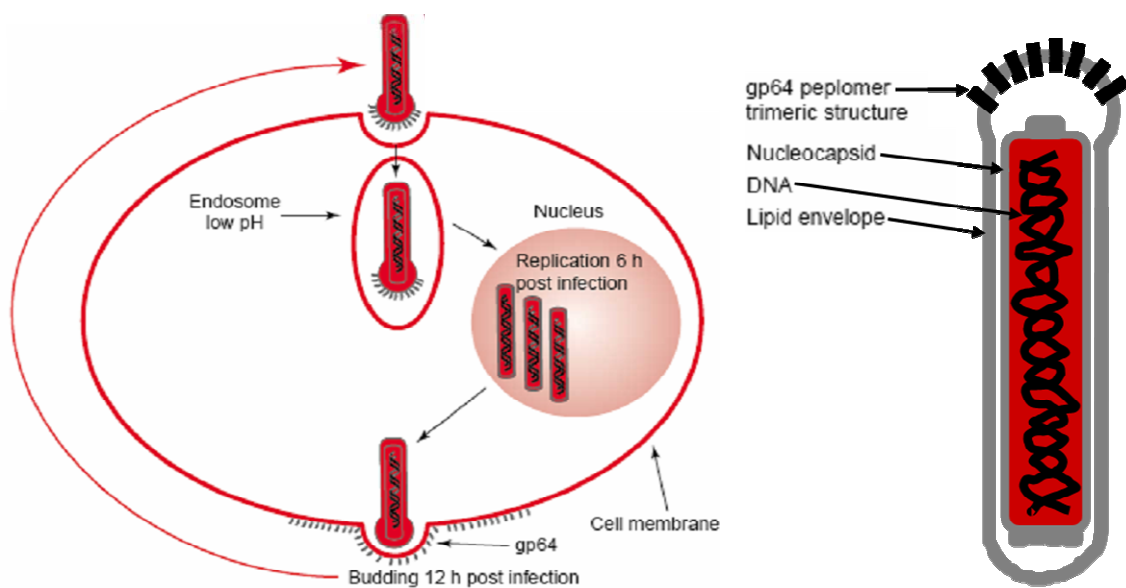


FIGURE 1 Life cycle and structure of budded baculovirus (BV). The budded virion contains a dsDNA genome surrounded by nucleocapsid and lipid membrane. Major membrane glycoprotein gp64 forms trimers that are concentrated on one end of the virion. BV enters insect cells by endocytosis resulting in the release of viral nucleocapsids to the cytoplasm. Nucleocapsids are subsequently transported to the nucleus for replication. Budding of assembled virus capsids out of the cell is mediated by gp64 molecules. Reprinted from Trends Biotechnology, 19, Grabherr, R., Ernst, W., Oker-Blom, C., Jones, I. 231-236, Developments in the use of baculoviruses for the surface display of complex eucaryotic proteins, Copyright (2001), with permission from Elsevier.

### 2.1.2 Major membrane glycoprotein gp64

A major envelope glycoprotein, gp64, is found in BVs of lepidopteran NPV group I viruses (Herniou et al. 2001, Okano et al. 2006, Zanotto et al. 1993), like *Autographa californica* AcMNPV (Whitford et al. 1989) and *Orgyia pseudotsugata* (OpMNPV) (Blissard & Rohrmann 1989). This highly conserved glycoprotein forms spike-like peplomers that are mainly located at the end of the virion and become incorporated into the viral particles during the budding process (Volkman et al. 1984, Volkman 1986). Gp64 is a type I integral membrane protein having an N-terminal signal sequence and a transmembrane (TM) domain near the C-terminus (Blissard & Rohrmann 1989) (Figure 2). Gp64 is synthesized throughout the infection cycle, and the maximal rate of synthesis is observed in the period of 24-26 h p.i. (Blissard & Rohrmann 1989, Jarvis & Garcia 1994, Oomens et al. 1995, Volkman 1997). The glycoprotein is present in trimeric form on the surface of the cell and virion (Oomens et al. 1995). Trimerization, mediated by the oligomerization domain (Monsma & Blissard 1995), is a rapid but inefficient process involving intermolecular disulfide bond formation. Monomeric proteins are subsequently being degraded in infected cells (Oomens et al. 1995, Volkman & Goldsmith 1984). Gp64 is phosphorylated (Volkman & Goldsmith 1984), N-glycosylated (Volkman et al. 1984) and acylated by palmitoylation (Roberts & Faulkner 1989, Zhang et al. 2003). N-linked glycosylations are present in four out of five potential sites in AcMNPV gp64 (Jarvis et al. 1998). Some of the glycosylation sites may contain complex sugars. N-glycosylation is necessary for the optimal gp64 function, however, the structure of the glycoforms is relatively irrelevant (Jarvis & Garcia 1994). Gp64 is responsible for the host cell receptor binding activity (Hefferon et al. 1999) and is both essential and adequate for mediating pH-dependent membrane fusion during viral entry (Blissard & Wenz 1992) with the help of the membrane fusion domain (Monsma & Blissard 1995). In addition, the gp64 protein is necessary for cell-to-cell transmission of the BV (Monsma et al. 1996) (See 2.1.3) and is important for efficient virion maturation and budding (Oomens & Blissard 1999).



FIGURE 2 Schematic representation of the AcMNPV gp64 major membrane glycoprotein. ss, signal sequence; helix, predicted alpha-helical region; TM, transmembrane domain;  $\Psi$  predicted N-glycosylation site; F, fusion domain; O, oligomerization domain. Based on Monsma & Blissard 1995.

The group I lepidopteran NPVs, including AcMNPV, encode an additional envelope fusion protein F that does not seem to mediate membrane fusion. However, the F fusion protein is functional in baculoviruses lacking gp64 e.g. in group II lepidopteran NPVs and GVs (Okano et al. 2006).

### 2.1.3 Baculovirus entry

The infection of BV (*AcMNPV*) in *Spodoptera frugiperda* 9 (*Sf9*) cell culture is thought to represent the secondary infection in the insect host (Miller 1996). In addition to insect cells, BV has been found to enter mammalian cells without viral gene expression (Volkman & Goldsmith 1983). The precise steps in the binding and entry of budded virions to insect and mammalian cells are however not yet characterized.

**Entry to insect cells.** The receptor of BV is unknown. Scatchard analysis of virus-insect cell interactions indicate a strong and specific receptor mediated binding (Wang et al. 1997, Wickham et al. 1992). However, the rate of BV attachment appears to be the limiting step in the infection and viral binding reaches equilibrium only after 3-5 hours at 4°C (Wickham et al. 1992). The involvement of insect cell surface proteins in the binding is controversial. According to two studies based on experiments in the presence of metabolic inhibitors, enzymes and competitive substances, cellular glycoprotein component(s) might be involved in the binding process (Wang et al. 1997, Wickham et al. 1992). In contrast to this, the study of Tani and colleagues (2001) showed no involvement of cell surface proteins, but they suggested the involvement of phospholipids in the binding or entry process of recombinant BV displaying extra amount of gp64 protein on the membrane (Tani et al. 2001). Additionally, specific bivalent cations,  $\text{Ca}^{2+}$  and  $\text{Mg}^{2+}$ , not just simple electrostatic charge, are likely to be involved in the binding by a yet uncharacterized mechanism (Wang et al. 1997).

To date, no specific antibody blocking of the viral binding to the insect cell surface has been reported. Although neutralizing antibodies, like AcV1, recognise gp64, the antibodies neutralize the infection without blocking the viral binding (Roberts & Manning 1993, Volkman et al. 1984, Volkman & Goldsmith 1985). Despite this, evidence supports the use of gp64 for the receptor binding molecule of BV. The elimination of one or more N-glycosylation sites in gp64 have been shown to impair the viral binding in insect cells (Jarvis et al. 1998). The active role of the gp64 in binding of the virion to the insect cell surface was confirmed by soluble gp64 competition (Hefferon et al. 1999).

Early studies of BV entry to insect cells, based on inhibition of the infection by ammonium chloride or chloroquine treatments that prevent the endosomal acidification, proposed the use of adsorptive endocytosis as the productive entry pathway (Volkman 1986, Volkman & Goldsmith 1985). These results were later confirmed with fluorescence microscopy analysis of the membrane protein gp64 and capsid protein vp39. As a consequence of the chloroquine treatment the vp39 capsid protein remained in the cytoplasm with gp64 and was not able to enter the nucleus (Charlton & Volkman 1993). Additionally, Wang and coworkers successfully inhibited endocytosis of the virus with chloroquine and sodium azide (Wang et al. 1997). The release of

nucleocapsids from endosomes, measured with ammonium chloride inhibition assays, took place between 15 and 30 min p.i., the halftime being 25 min (Hefferon et al. 1999).

The importance of gp64 in the endocytosis was demonstrated by blocking the endocytosis, and destroying the sensitivity to weak bases with the mAb AcV1 (Volkman & Goldsmith 1985). The same antibody was also found to prevent the capsid from entering nucleus, suggesting gp64 to have a role in the capsid release (Charlton & Volkman 1993). Later, the role of gp64 was confirmed in studies demonstrating the direct membrane fusion activity of gp64. This was accomplished by detection of syncytia formation by gp64 expressed on the insect cell surface. pH values of 5.5-5.7 were needed to trigger the fusion activity (Blissard & Wenz 1992, Leikina et al. 1992). Membrane fusion mediated by gp64 was further established by Wang and colleagues with fluorescently labeled viruses and *in vivo* membrane fusion kinetic studies (Wang et al. 1997). Together these studies confirmed that gp64 functions as the viral fusion protein mediating the release of nucleocapsid from endocytic vesicles into the cytoplasm of insect cells. This acid-induced membrane fusion activity is triggered by acidification of the endosome and presumably leads to the fusion of the BV envelope and endosomal membrane. By mutational analysis, a short fusion domain of gp64 was located. It shares features with the fusion domains of Semliki Forest virus and vesicular stomatitis virus. The fusion activity was abolished by a polyclonal antibody against this region and also with AcV1 gp64 antibody (Monsma & Blissard 1995). The membrane fusion of BV has been characterized in more detail (Chernomordik et al. 1995, Kingsley et al. 1999, Markovic et al. 1998, Oomens & Blissard 1999, Plonsky et al. 1999, Plonsky & Zimmerberg 1996). A model of this phenomenon suggests trimeric gp64 to form a multimeric complex on the membrane due to the conformational change triggered by low pH (Markovic et al. 1998).

Interestingly, a minor alternative pathway characterized as direct fusion at the plasma membrane, not inhibited by gp64 antibody AcV1 or weak bases, has been reported to exist (Volkman et al. 1986, Volkman & Goldsmith 1985). However, the mechanism and importance of this phenomenon have remained unknown. Later, this phenomenon was studied by Wang and colleagues, who, nevertheless, detected no visible fusion of the virus to the plasma membrane even in the presence of inhibitory drugs of endocytosis (Wang et al. 1997).

After uncoating, the nucleocapsids have been shown to induce the polymerization of actin cables in the cytoplasm and are transported towards the nucleus with the help of myosin-like motor (Charlton & Volkman 1993, Lanier et al. 1996, Lanier & Volkman 1998). Instead, depolymerization of microtubules seem to be a necessary event in the infection (Volkman & Zaal 1990). The major capsid protein vp39 has been detected in the nucleus from 1 to 6 h p.i. by immunofluorescent staining (Charlton & Volkman 1993). The mechanism of the genome release is not known, but the removal of stabilizing zinc ions is involved in the process (van Loo et al. 2001).

**Entry to mammalian cells.** Based on the first reports showing transduction of mammalian cells to be liver-specific (Boyce & Bucher 1996, Hofmann et al. 1995), the use of asialoglycoprotein receptor by BV in mammalian cells was suggested. This possibility was however excluded later with two different experimental settings (Hofmann et al. 1995, van Loo et al. 2001). Despite this, Hofmann and colleagues indicated the presence of a receptor in hepatocytes, based on competition experiments and clear dose-response curves of baculovirus-mediated gene transfer (Hofmann et al. 1995). However, the wide range of mammalian cell types that *AcMNPV* BV enters (Kost et al. 2005, Kost & Condreay 2002), suggests BV to interact with the molecule that is conserved and present on many cell types or that the interaction is relatively non-specific (Hefferon et al. 1999, Shoji et al. 1997). Results obtained by Duisit and colleagues with binding inhibition and competition studies strongly suggest the binding of BV to involve a large number of membrane motifs and low affinity docking. Additionally, negatively charged motifs, especially heparin sulphate seem to be required for the viral binding, although also the presence of other negatively charged binding motifs is likely. The involvement of gp64 in the binding to mammalian cells is unclear (Duisit et al. 1999). As the charge of gp64 is negative under physiological conditions (Volkman & Goldsmith 1984), it is possible that other proteins or phospholipids in the viral membrane take part in the binding process (Duisit et al. 1999). Also Tani and coworkers suggested the use of phospholipids in the binding or entry process. More specifically, phosphoinositol (PI) and phosphatidic acid (PA) might be involved in the entry to HepG2 cell line (Tani et al. 2001).

The first evidence for the use of endosomal pathway in baculoviral entry into mammalian cells was provided by inhibition of transduction in HepG2 and Huh7 cells in the presence of chloroquine (Boyce & Bucher 1996, Hofmann et al. 1995). Further, van Loo and colleagues (2001) demonstrated strong inhibition of marker gene expression in Pk1 cells by chloroquine, bafilomycin A1 and ammonium chloride, all known to inhibit endosomal acidification. The halftime of endosomal escape was estimated to be about 50 min, detected by ammonium chloride inhibition assay (van Loo et al. 2001). In line with biochemical studies, virions were detected inside cytoplasmic vesicles and in the cytoplasm by electron microscopy (Condreay et al. 1999, Hofmann et al. 1995). Lately, Kukkonen and coworkers observed GFP fused viral capsids inside structures positive for early endosomal antigen 1 (EEA1) 30 min p.t. in HepG2 and EAHY cells, but not at 4 h p.t. by confocal imaging (Kukkonen et al. 2003). Additionally, they reported monensin, the inhibitor of endosomal acidification, to block the virus capsid entry into the cytoplasm, thus causing the virus to be present in the early endosomes still at 4 h p.t. The dynamitin overexpression did not affect the nuclear import of capsids, although it caused the accumulation of nucleocapsids in the vesicles at the cell periphery. Thus, it seems that dynamitin is not needed for BV cytoplasmic transport (Salminen et al. 2005).

Similarly to insect cells, gp64 has an important role in the entry process also in mammalian cells; the gp64 mAb AcV1, seems to block the transgene expression in hepatocytes, but not the binding in Huh7 cells studied (Hofmann et al. 1998). Additionally, recombinant virus expressing extra gp64 on the viral surface seems to possess higher expression of the marker gene in broader range of mammalian cell types than the control virus (Tani et al. 2001).

Uncoated BV nucleocapsids were seen in the cytoplasm at 4 h p.t. in HepG2 and Pk1 cells by electron microscopy (Kukkonen et al. 2003, van Loo et al. 2001). Endocytic modifications did not seem to be necessary for the nuclear transport of the BV, as microinjected nucleocapsids entered the nucleus normally (Salminen et al. 2005). Similarly to insect cells, the importance of the actin filaments in the virus entry was confirmed using several different actin disrupting agents that inhibited both the transgene expression and the entry of the capsid into nucleus (Salminen et al. 2005). Based on two studies, microtubulus network is not needed in viral entry as demonstrated by toxin treatments causing depolymerization of microtubules. Microtubules seemed to be even a structural constraint in the nuclear import of BV as increased transgene expression in the presence of microtubule disrupting agents was detected (Salminen et al. 2005, van Loo et al. 2001).

Van Loo and colleagues (2001) reported the non-dividing mammalian cells to be susceptible to BV transduction. The marker gene expression detected in nondividing Pk1 cells arrested in S phase with aphidicolin indicates that the viral genome is transported into the nucleus. The presence of the viral genome and capsid proteins inside the nucleus was further demonstrated by FISH and confocal immunofluorescence microscopy. By electron microscopy, the uncoated intact nucleocapsids were suggested to be transported through the nuclear pore into the nucleus in Pk1 cells, a transport mechanism different from other DNA viruses (van Loo et al. 2001). In agreement with this, Kukkonen and coworkers (2003) have found viral capsids in the nucleus of HepG2 cells at 4 h p.t.

#### **2.1.4 Baculovirus applications**

The interest in baculoviruses was raised in 1949, when the development of insect pathogens into biological pesticides was established. Registration of the first insect pathogen as a pesticide took place in 1975 and since then baculoviruses has become commonly used as pesticides. As a result of resistance to chemical pesticides, new genetically engineered baculovirus pesticides have been examined in field tests (Miller 1996).

The development of AcMNPV into a eukaryotic protein expression system during the early 1980s marked the start of a wide utilization of the virus to express heterologous proteins in insect cells (Oker-Blom et al. 2003). Starting from the production of human  $\beta$ -interferon (Smith et al. 1983), thousands of proteins, including complex eukaryotic ones, have successfully been produced (Kost et al. 2005). One of the latest proteins produced has been the avian



influenza H5N1 hemagglutinin molecule (Nwe et al. 2006). Major advantages in baculovirus expression system include large insertion capacity, relatively easy construction, strong promoters and post-translational processing abilities (O'Reilly et al. 1994a). In contrast to prokaryotic expression, insect cells are able to drive post-translational modifications e.g. proteolytic processing, phosphorylation, N- and O-glycosylation and acylation required for the biological activity for many eukaryotic proteins (O'Reilly et al. 1994a). However, some limitations in modification of complex N-linked oligosaccharides, e.g. terminal sialic acid have been reported (Jarvis & Finn 1996, Marchal et al. 2001, Tomiya et al. 2004). This is a clear hindrance especially in clinical applications, since N-glycans, terminal sialic acid in particular, have an important impact on the glycoprotein function (Kost et al. 2005). There have been several attempts to improve and humanize the N-glycan processing pathway by expressing mammalian genes encoding N-glycan processing activities in transgenic insect cells (Aumiller et al. 2003, Hollister et al. 1998, 2002, Hollister & Jarvis 2001, Jarvis 2003) as well as creating recombinant baculoviruses encoding N-glycan processing activities (Hill et al. 2006, Jarvis et al. 2001, Jarvis 2003, Jarvis & Finn 1996, Seo et al. 2001). Additionally, difficulties in phosphorylation have been reported. These problems can be a result of very high expression levels obtained in late phase of infection when the post-translational capacity of the cells declines (O'Reilly et al. 1994a).

The baculovirus expression system has been used for a variety of applications. One of them is the production of virus-like particles (VLPs) that have been used to study viral assembly processes, produce novel vaccines and proteins for diagnostic assays and gene transfer (Kost et al. 2005). The widely used baculovirus display system is reviewed in 2.7.3.

## 2.2 Picornaviruses

Echoviruses (EV), belong to enteroviruses in the family *Picornaviridae*. Their virions are nonenveloped and the genome consists of positive single stranded RNA. Picornaviruses constitute a vast selection of important human and animal pathogens, like hepatitis A virus, rhinovirus and foot-and-mouth-disease virus, (FMDV) (Racaniello 2001, Stanway et al. 2002). Enteroviruses include several human pathogens, such as poliovirus (PV), coxsackieviruses (CAV) and EVs, but also include other animal viruses. Human enteroviruses can be further divided into polioviruses and human enteroviruses A-D (Pallansch & Roos 2001, Stanway et al. 2002).

### 2.2.1 Biology and structure of Echovirus 1

Echoviruses (EV) belong to the human enterovirus B species (Stanway et al. 2002). Echovirus 1 (EV1, Farouk strain) is known to cause respiratory infections

and symptoms in the faecal-oral route most commonly among neonates and infants (Grist et al. 1978).

The structure of EV1 has been determined by cryo-crystallography (Filman et al. 1998). Among enteroviruses, the structure of polioviruses is best characterized and represents the common structural properties of the capsids (Filman et al. 1989, Hogle et al. 1985). The capsid of EV1, representing common structure of enterovirus capsid, is approximately 30 nm in diameter and consists of an icosahedral arrangement of 60 identical protomers (Figure 3). Each protomer is composed of four capsid proteins (VP1-4) (Filman et al. 1998, Hogle et al. 1985, Racaniello 2001). The major capsid proteins, VP1, 2 and 3, form the surface of the protomer, whereas VP4 is internal (Hogle et al. 1985). Myristic acid is covalently bound to the N-terminal residue of VP4 and may be involved in the capsid assembly or in the entry of the virus into cells (Chow et al. 1987). The major capsid proteins share a similar structure. Connecting loops and C-terminus of the protomer core are responsible for the creation of the antigenic sites of the virion particle (Hogle et al. 1985). Enteroviruses, including echoviruses, contain a large canyon at each fivefold vertex. At the base of the canyon there is a hydrophobic pocket that is occupied by a “pocket factor”, a fatty-acid-like ligand that may stabilize the capsid (Hogle 2002).

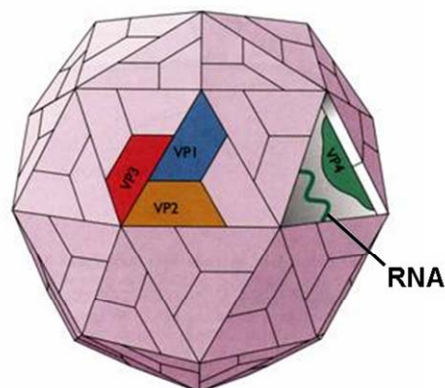


FIGURE 3 Structure of enterovirus capsid. One protomer is highlighted and the opening reveals viral genome. Reproduced with permission, from Flint et al. 2000.

The positive ssRNA genome of picornaviruses (7-8.5 kb) contains a single open reading frame (Bedard & Semler 2004), poly(A) at the 3' end (Bedard & Semler 2004, Spector & Baltimore 1974) and a covalently attached viral protein, VPg at the 5' end (Nomoto et al. 1977).

### 2.2.2 Echovirus 1 entry

An enterovirus infection begins with the binding of the virus to the cell surface receptor or receptors. Receptor binding may result in conformational changes essential for viral entry and RNA release (Rossmann et al. 2002). Uncoating involves loss of the structural protein VP4 and release of the RNA from the

capsid. Viral replication takes place in the cytoplasm in replication complexes that are enclosed in a rosette-like shell of virus-induced vesicles (Bienz et al. 1992). The viral genome acts directly as mRNA and is translated to a single polyprotein that is subsequently cleaved to mature polypeptides by viral proteases. In capsid assembly, immature protomers self-assemble into a pentamer that combine and form icosahedral virus particles. After packaging the genome into the capsid, maturation cleavage leads to the formation of infective viral particles. Progeny virus particles are being released by lysis of the host (Hogle 2002).

The replication cycle of EV1 takes approximately eight hours (Huttunen et al. 1997) and involves and the partial shut down of host cell protein synthesis (Pietiäinen et al. 2000). EV1 infection activates specific signal pathways that in turn up-regulate expression of certain cellular genes and may prolong the survival of the host cell (Huttunen et al. 1997, 1998, Pietiäinen et al. 2000).

EV1 is known to use  $\alpha\beta 1$  integrin and  $\beta 2$ -microglobulin as receptors on the cell surface (Bergelson et al. 1992, Ward et al. 1998). The virus binds solely to the I domain of  $\alpha\beta 1$  integrin. In contrast to the binding of collagen, echovirus binding is not dependent on functional form of integrin, and does not involve metal ion-dependent adhesion site (MIDAS) (Bergelson et al. 1993, 1994, Emsley et al. 2000, King et al. 1995, 1997). Later, the residues important for EV1 binding to the I domain have been identified (Dickeson et al. 1999, King et al. 1997). The structural model of EV1 interaction with I domain created by cryo-electron microscopy has been recently presented (Xing et al. 2004). In the model, the I domain binds to the canyon of the viral capsid with extensive contacts to the outer surface wall. Electrostatic interactions are involved in the binding. According to the model, the simultaneous binding of collagen and EV1 is impossible and, thus, EV1 competes for the binding with natural ligand of integrin  $\alpha\beta 1$ . The avidity of EV1 binding to the I domain was found to be 10 times that of collagen. Moreover, binding of EV1 to I domain was found to induce integrin clustering demonstrated by *in vivo* experiments and molecular modeling. In the model, binding sites around the 5-fold axis of the capsid pentamer are occupied by five I domains without steric hindrance (Xing et al. 2004). In contrast to some other picornaviruses, receptor binding *in vitro* does not induce uncoating of the EV1 (Hoover-Litty & Greve 1993, Kaplan et al. 1990, Racaniello 1996, Xing et al. 2004).

Infection of the majority of echoviruses, including EV1, have been shown to be blocked with mAbs against  $\beta 2$ -microglobulin in certain, but not all cell lines studied.  $\beta 2$ -microglobulin is a small protein that is in complex with the class I HLA heavy chains and presents antigenic peptides. The mode of the inhibition of EV infection was speculated to be block in the formation of virus-receptor complex (Ward et al. 1998).

## 2.3 Endocytosis routes utilized by viruses

Endocytosis is characterized as internalization of macromolecules and particles into plasma membrane invaginations that pinch off to form vesicles thereby enabling entry of these substances into the cell. Endocytosis can be divided into two broad categories, phagocytosis, “cell eating” e.g. uptake of large particles, and pinocytosis, “cell drinking”, e.g. uptake of solutes. Phagocytosis is restricted to certain specialised cell types, such as macrophages, whereas pinocytosis is utilized by all cells. There are at least four mechanisms in pinocytosis: clathrin-mediated endocytosis, macropinocytosis, caveolae-mediated endocytosis and clathrin- and caveolae-independent endocytosis (Conner & Schmid 2003). The efficiency of pinocytosis depends on the putative interaction of the internalized substances with the cell surface. Uptake following interaction with high affinity receptor (receptor-mediated endocytosis) is most efficient, whereas adsorptive endocytosis, relying on non-specific cell surface interactions, or simple uptake of fluid phase markers are more inefficient (Conner & Schmid 2003).

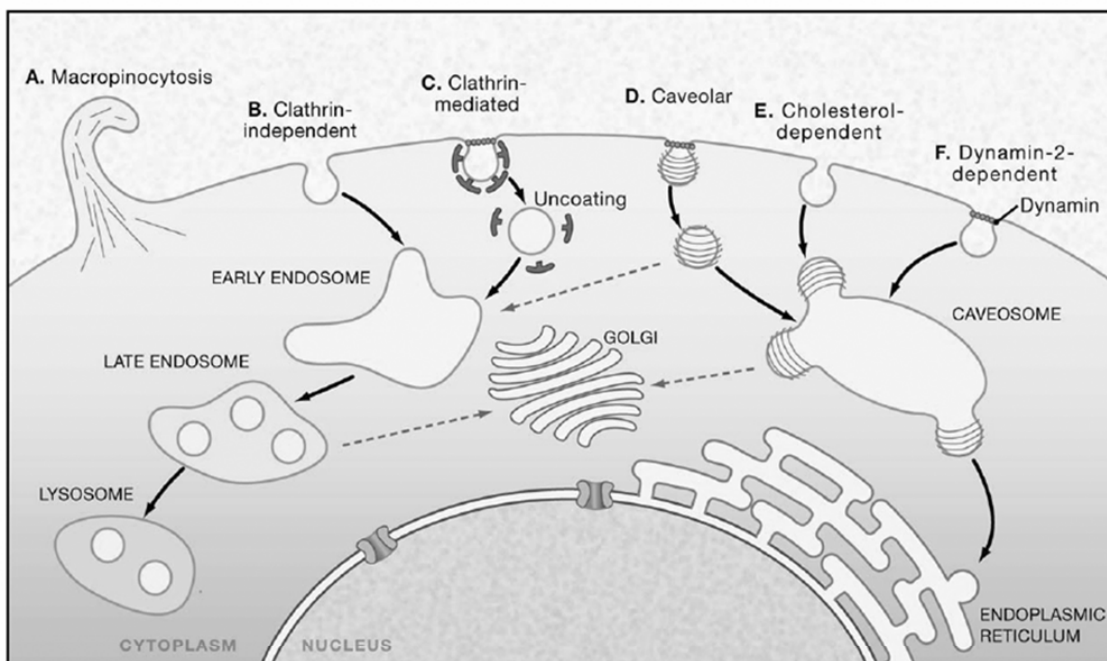


FIGURE 4 Endocytic routes utilized by viruses. See text for details. Reprinted from Cell, 124, Marsh, M., Helenius, A., Virus entry: open sesame, 729-740, Copyright (2006), with permission from Elsevier.

Viruses are intracellular parasites, whose replication depends on the ability to deliver their genome from infected to noninfected cells. Most viruses with DNA genomes enter the nucleus, whereas most RNA viruses replicate in the cytosol (Smith & Helenius 2004). Entry and uncoating of viruses is firmly controlled and includes several consecutive steps involving conformational alterations and leading to genome release (Marsh & Helenius 2006). Viruses utilize a wide

variety of cellular membrane proteins for binding. Viral receptors actively promote the entry and determine the entry mechanism utilized. This can be accomplished by inducing conformational change of the virus, by initiating cellular signals and by mediating specific endocytotic internalization (Marsh & Helenius 2006).

To deliver the genome into the cell, the genome, usually at that time inside the viral capsid, must somehow penetrate the cellular membrane (Pelkmans & Helenius 2003). This membrane can be either the plasma membrane or the membrane of an intracellular organelle (Marsh & Helenius 2006). For enveloped viruses, the mechanism of penetration is membrane fusion, which is mediated by fusion proteins on the viral envelope. This fusion event is triggered by receptor binding or low pH and leads to irreversible conformational changes in the fusion protein. Nonenveloped viruses either induce the lysis of the membrane or form a pore through it. Similarly to enveloped viruses, penetration of nonenveloped virions is induced by receptor binding or low pH (Smith & Helenius 2004). Although some enveloped and nonenveloped viruses may penetrate the cell directly through plasma membrane, a majority of viruses have adapted to exploit endocytic mechanisms to gain access to host cells. Inside the endocytic vesicles, viruses are conveniently transported deep into the cytoplasm without a trace of viral proteins on the plasma membrane (Marsh & Helenius 2006). In addition to penetration, capsid destabilization and viral genome release from the capsid, must be achieved. Similarly to penetration, these changes are a result of viral structural alteration during the entry, triggered by viral interactions with the cell e.g. receptor binding and exposure to low pH (Marsh & Helenius 2006). After penetration of the cellular membrane, the viral genome must usually be transported either to the nucleus or to specific cytosolic membranes. This can be performed by exploiting the cytoskeleton and cellular motor proteins (Smith & Helenius 2004).

Altogether, virus uptake seems to be a complex phenomenon, not mediated by only one entry mechanism. Identification of various new entry mechanisms is ongoing. Results will hopefully further enlighten the ingenious but still partly mysterious mechanisms of virus internalization.

### **2.3.1 Clathrin-mediated endocytosis**

Clathrin-mediated endocytosis (Figure 4C) is a continuous process that transports e.g. low-density lipoprotein and transferrin bound to its receptor (Schmid 1997). Clathrin coated pits are composed of lattice-like assembly of clathrin molecules. Pits form in response to an internalization signal, present in the cytoplasmic tail of the receptor, by clathrin assembly to the cytoplasmic face of plasma membrane. Several other molecules interact with clathrin. Dynamin GTPase is responsible for the release of the vesicle from the plasma membrane, pinching off, to form clathrin coated vesicle (Marsh & McMahon 1999). Internalized clathrin coated vesicles rapidly lose their coat and fuse with early endosomes (Mellman 1996), which are tubulo-vesicular structures responsible for the major sorting of the cargo either back to the plasma membrane (the

recycling pathway) or further to the late endosomes (Hopkins et al. 1990, Mellman 1996, Tooze & Hollinshead 1991). Late endosomes are perinuclear more spherical multivesicular structures. They differ from early endosomes by their lower luminal pH and different protein composition (Piper & Luzio 2001). Additionally, they associate with different small GTPases of the rab family than early endosomes. Rab proteins are responsible for the coordination of vesicular transport in the cell, including vesicle formation and motility as well as targeting of vesicles to appropriate compartment (Zerial & McBride 2001). Late endosomes transport some cargo to lysosomes that contain degradative acid hydrolases. Late endosomes can be distinguished from lysosomes by the presence of mannose-6-phosphate receptors and recycling plasma membrane receptors (Luzio et al. 2003).

The clathrin route is the most commonly utilized entry pathway of viruses. It is used by viruses such as adenoviruses, orthomyxoviruses (e.g. influenza virus), alphaviruses (e.g. Semliki Forest virus), rhabdoviruses (e.g. vesicular stomatitis virus) and certain picornaviruses (DeTulleo & Kirchhausen 1998, Marsh & Pelchen-Matthews 2000). Clathrin-mediated endocytosis transports viruses associated with their receptors efficiently and rapidly to early and late endosomes. The acidic surroundings of endosomes facilitate the penetration of many viruses by inducing conformational changes in the virus particle. The place of this acid-induced penetration depends on the pH threshold of the virus (Marsh & Helenius 2006). Some viruses, such as Ebola virus or SARS coronaviruses, need proteolytic processing of viral proteins mediated by acid dependent endosomal proteases to facilitate the penetration process (Chandran et al. 2005, Simmons et al. 2005).

Semliki Forest virus was the first virus reported to use clathrin mediated endocytosis (Helenius et al. 1980), and nowadays its entry steps are well characterized. The virus is first bound to the receptor(s) on the cell membrane followed by subsequent lateral diffusion on the surface that leads the virus into clathrin coated pits. Internalization then takes place by receptor-mediated endocytosis i.e. clathrin coated vesicles leading to early endosomes. Low pH induces viral spike glycoprotein-mediated membrane fusion that leads to the penetration of the capsid to the cytoplasm. Uncoating of the genome, translation and replication all take place in the cytoplasm (Pelkmans & Helenius 2003). According to the latest reports, viruses can also induce directly the formation of the clathrin coat. This was observed with influenza virus that was shown to establish clathrin coated pit at the binding sites, detected with single -particle tracking (Rust et al. 2004).

### **2.3.2 Lipid raft-mediated endocytosis**

Lipid rafts are structurally and functionally distinct plasma membrane microdomains that are enriched with cholesterol, glycosphingolipids and certain proteins (Pietiäinen et al. 2005, Simons & Ikonen 1997). Later studies have stated rafts as small shells formed by the interaction of certain proteins

with cholesterol-rich regions that are able to form larger rafts upon activation (Anderson & Jacobson 2002, Pietiäinen et al. 2005). Despite intensive research, the composition and function of lipid rafts are still controversial (Mayor & Rao 2004). Raft-mediated internalization can be dynamin-mediated or not, depending on the case (Marsh & Helenius 2006) (Figure 4E and F).

SV40 may use lipid raft-mediated dynamin-independent entry as an alternative pathway for caveolin-mediated entry (Damm et al. 2005). Lipid-raft-mediated endocytosis is also likely employed by some picornaviruses, papillomaviruses, filoviruses and retroviruses (Pelkmans & Helenius 2003). This caveolae-independent entry mechanism seems to be dependent of raft clustering. Avian sarcoma and leukosis virus belonging to retroviruses, has been shown to internalize this route when bound to GPI-anchored form of receptor, ending up in the endosomes (Narayan et al. 2003). The echovirus 11 (EV11) receptor, DAF, is also coupled to GPI anchor and mediates virus entry via this route (Stuart et al. 2002). Coxsackie A9 (CAV9) virus may also utilize lipid rafts in the entry. Viral receptors including  $\alpha\beta$  integrin, were found to accumulate in lipid rafts followed by virus infection. Furthermore, viral infection was shown to be inhibited with raft-disrupting drugs (Triantafilou & Triantafilou 2003).

### 2.3.3 Caveolae-mediated endocytosis

Caveolae are small flask-shaped plasma membrane invaginations in rafts that possess caveolin proteins on the cytoplasmic side of the plasma membrane (Rothberg et al. 1992, Schlegel & Lisanti 2001). Caveolae are static structures and caveolae internalization seems to be triggered upon signaling events caused by clustering of the ligand bound receptors (Figure 4D). Dynamin and actin are needed for this slow caveolae-mediated endocytosis leading to intracellular structures called caveosomes. Caveolin coat does not dissociate during this process. Caveosomes are stable structures with neutral pH and multiple flask-shaped caveolar domains enriched with caveolin-1. They differ from classical endocytic and biosynthetic organelles by the lack of appropriate markers, such as rab GTPases (Pelkmans et al. 2001, Pelkmans & Helenius 2002, 2003). Caveolae interact with the ER and the golgi complex as well as endosomes (Pelkmans 2005). Also caveolin-independent transport mechanisms from rafts to caveosomes have been suggested to exist (Damm et al. 2005, Kirkham et al. 2005).

SV40 was the first virus reported to use caveolae -mediated endocytosis (Anderson et al. 1996). Several other viruses, such as coronaviruses (Nomura et al. 2004), filoviruses (Empig & Goldsmith 2002), influenza viruses (Nunes-Correia et al. 2004) and polyomaviruses (Richterova et al. 2001) utilize caveolae in their entry.

SV40 is known to be redistributed to the cell surface caveolae due to binding and subsequent clustering of MHC class I molecule used as viral receptors (Anderson et al. 1998, Stang et al. 1997). The virus may also induce

formation of new caveolae. The virus, but not the receptor, is internalized via caveolae, in a slow but efficient process dependent on dynamin, actin and signaling events (Pelkmans & Helenius 2002, Stang et al. 1997). SV40 is transported inside caveolae to caveosomes (Pelkmans et al. 2001), however also non-caveolin mediated transport of SV40 from the plasma membrane has been reported (Damm et al. 2005). After several hours in caveosomes, the virus uses a novel caveolin-independent transport mechanism to travel to the smooth ER. Finally SV40 enters the nucleus for replication (Pelkmans et al. 2001, Pietiäinen et al. 2005).

### **2.3.4 Macropinocytosis**

Macropinocytosis is an induced process that mediates internalization of large amounts of fluid or membrane (Figure 4A). It takes place upon formation of large vacuoles by the closure of plasma membrane ruffles and is dependent on polymerization of actin, but does not need dynamin. Not many viruses are known to utilize this rather non-specific pathway (Pelkmans & Helenius 2003, Swanson & Watts 1995). The large vaccinia virus likely uses this pathway in its entry, inducing actin-mediated membrane rearrangements and cell-surface protrusions resembling initial stage of phagocytosis (Locker et al. 2000) that is mechanistically similar to macropinocytosis utilized by viruses (Meier & Greber 2004). HIV-1, normally entering by direct fusion of plasma membrane, also utilizes macropinocytosis in macrophages (Marechal et al. 2001). Adenovirus type 2 has been shown to utilize macropinocytosis in its entry process in concert with clathrin mediated endocytosis. Binding to  $\alpha v$  integrin coreceptor was shown to trigger signaling leading to internalization of virus by actin-dependent and dynamin-independent process using macropinocytic vesicles. Subsequent penetration of viruses to cytosol occurred simultaneously from endosomes and macropinosomes, however, the mechanism of macropinocytic release is unknown (Meier et al. 2002, Meier & Greber 2004).

### **2.3.5 Clathrin- and caveolin-independent endocytosis**

Some viruses have been reported to use clathrin- and caveolin-independent endocytosis pathways. These pathways are not yet understood, but at least dynamin-dependent and -independent internalization mechanism are known to exist (Conner & Schmid 2003, Marsh & Helenius 2006, Pelkmans & Helenius 2003). Influenzavirus has been reported to utilize clathrin- and caveolin-independent pathway in parallel with clathrin mediated endocytosis. The details of this route are not known, but internalization is likely dynamin-dependent and lead to early endosomes (Rust et al. 2004, Sieczkarski & Whittaker 2002b) (Figure 4B). In addition, polyomavirus seems to enter cells in uncoated vesicles by dynamin-independent manner (Gilbert & Benjamin 2000).



## 2.4 Integrins

Integrins are cell surface adhesion receptors that mediate cell-extracellular matrix and cell-cell interactions (Hynes 1992, Ruoslahti 1991). They mediate anchorage and migration of cells through extracellular matrix proteins and generate intracellular signals that regulate the cell survival, differentiation and proliferation. Inflammation and tumor progression are examples of pathological conditions that integrins participate in (Koistinen & Heino 2002).

Integrins are heterodimers that are composed of noncovalently associated  $\alpha$  and  $\beta$  subunit (Figure 5). In mammals 18  $\alpha$  and 8  $\beta$  subunits associate to form a total of 24 different heterodimers. Both subunits are membrane glycoproteins, with single transmembrane segment, large extracellular domain and short cytoplasmic tail (Hynes 1992). The structure of the extracellular domains of  $\alpha\beta_3$  integrin was determined using x-ray crystallography by Xiong and colleagues (2001). The head of the integrins consist of seven N-terminal repeats known as  $\beta$ -propeller fold in  $\alpha$  subunit and a  $\beta$ A domain looping out from immunoglobulin (Ig)-like hybrid domain of  $\beta$  integrin (Xiong et al. 2001)

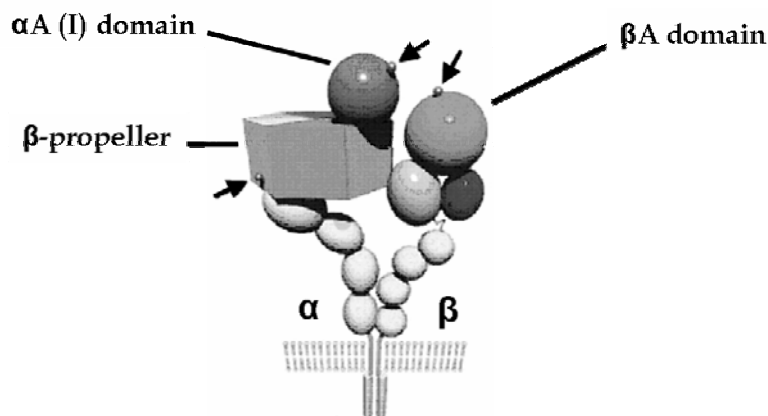


FIGURE 5 Schematic representation of the domain structure of an integrin dimer with an  $\alpha$ A (I) domain.  $\alpha$  subunit (left) contains  $\beta$ -propeller that  $\alpha$ A (I) domain attaches.  $\beta$ A domain of  $\beta$  subunit (right) is indicated. Bivalent cation-binding sites are shown as small spheres (arrows). Reproduced with permission, from Humphries, 2000, *Biochemical Society Transactions*, 28, 311-339. © the Biochemical Society.

The natural ligands of integrins include extracellular matrix proteins e.g. collagens, fibronectin, laminin, vitronectin and immunoglobulin superfamily receptors (Hynes 1992). Moreover, numerous viruses, including picornaviruses (Bergelson et al. 1992, Berinstein et al. 1995, Roivainen et al. 1994), cytomegaloviruses (Wang et al. 2005) and adenoviruses (Wickham et al. 1993) use integrins as receptor molecules. Integrins can often bind several ligands and individual ligands are recognized by more than one integrin (Hynes 1992).

Many integrins, including  $\alpha_2$  integrin (Takada & Hemler 1989), contain I (or A) domain inserted into  $\alpha$  subunit that comprises the ligand binding site of

these integrins (Dickeson et al. 1999).  $\alpha A$ -like domain,  $\beta A$ , present in  $\beta$  subunit is involved in the ligand binding of integrins lacking I domain. Both the  $\alpha I$  and  $\beta A$  domains contain a metal ion-dependent adhesion site (MIDAS) that is important for the integrin ligand binding (Lee et al. 1995a, 1995b, Xiong et al. 2001). Intracellular signals activate integrins into a high affinity ligand binding state. Ligand bound active integrin causes further conformational changes that result in integrin clustering and subsequent cell signaling leading to various cellular responses (Ginsberg et al. 2005, Hynes 2002a, Qin et al. 2004).

#### 2.4.1 RGD as integrin ligand

Many integrin ligands, such as fibronectin, vitronectin, collagens, fibrinogen and von Willenbrand factor utilize an arginine-glycine-aspartic acid (RGD) motif in the binding (Ruoslahti 1996, Ruoslahti & Pierschbacher 1987). Integrins interacting with RGD include all  $\alpha v$  integrins ( $\alpha v\beta 1$ ,  $\alpha v\beta 3$ ,  $\alpha v\beta 5$ ,  $\alpha v\beta 6$ ,  $\alpha v\beta 8$ ),  $\alpha 5\beta 1$ ,  $\alpha 8\beta 1$  and  $\alpha IIb\beta 3$  integrin (Hynes 2002a).

The integrin specificity of RGD is dependent on the conformation and environment of the RGD site (Pierschbacher & Ruoslahti 1987) and the nature of the surrounding amino acids. RGD is an absolute requirement for binding, but amino acid following it may vary (Pierschbacher & Ruoslahti 1984a, 1984b). In linear RGD peptides, fourth residue may specify the receptor preference by altering the overall shape of the RGD motif. Cyclization of the specific RGD motif may increase the affinity for the receptor, but may also change the selectivity of the ligand. The specific conformational requirements of different integrins in the RGD binding enable the design of more selective probes for individual receptors (Piersbacher & Ruoslahti 1987).

In the structure of  $\alpha v\beta 3$  integrin in complex with RGD, determined by Xiong and colleagues (2002) (Figure 6), RGD was shown to bind at the major interface between integrin subunits contacting directly the MIDAS site in  $\beta A$ . Binding was associated with structural changes in integrin and a divalent cation,  $Mn^{2+}$ , participated in the formation of the bonds. In contrast to the structure obtained with the short RGD peptide, in physiological integrin-ligand interactions residues outside RGD participate in the binding process (Takagi 2004).

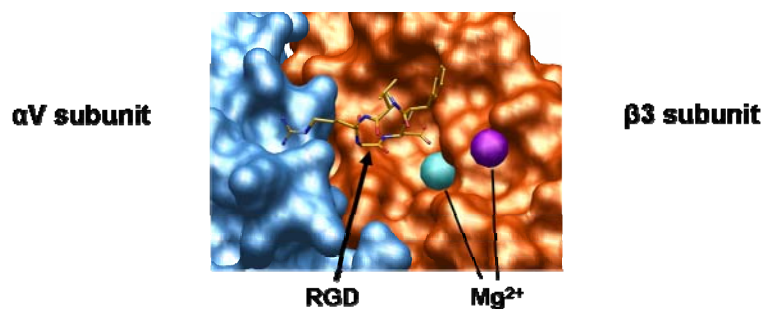


FIGURE 6 Integrin  $\alpha v\beta 3$  in complex with RGD. Alpha V subunit in blue, beta 3 subunit in red and RGD as a ribbon structure. Magnesium atoms are indicated. RGD binds to the interface between subunits and makes extensive contact with both. Model by Olli Pentikäinen based on Xiong et al. 2002.

RGD is employed by several viruses that use it to bind integrin and gain entry into cells (Ruoslahti 1996). Below, picornaviruses utilizing RGD are introduced. Moreover, for example, adenoviruses employ this motif in the binding to their integrin receptors (Mathias et al. 1994, 1998, Wickham et al. 1993).

**Coxsackie A virus 9 (CAV9)** possesses an RGD sequence at the C-terminus of its capsid protein VP1 (Chang et al. 1989). According to the crystal structure of CAV9, RGD-containing C-terminus is flexible and is exposed on the outer surface of the virus (Hendry et al. 1999). In contrast to surrounding residues, comparisons of CAV9 isolates have revealed the highly conserved nature of RGD highlighting its importance (Chang et al. 1992, Santti et al. 2000). The virus is known to use RGD (Roivainen et al. 1991) in binding to  $\alpha V\beta 3$  integrin on the cell surface (Roivainen et al. 1994). This interaction is not, however, sufficient for cell entry and several other coreceptors have been identified (Triantafilou et al., 1999, 2000b, 2002). The virus has later been shown to bind also  $\alpha V\beta 6$  integrin in an RGD dependent manner (Williams et al. 2004). However, some mutants lacking the RGD motif are known (Hughes et al. 1995) and a RGD-independent entry route is known to exist (Roivainen et al. 1996). The C-terminal region of VP1 containing RGD is highly antigenic, and viral infection has been neutralised by antisera against this region (Pulli et al. 1998a, 1998b).

**Human parechovirus 1 (HPEV1)**, previously known as echovirus 22, has been reported to compete for receptor binding with CAV9 (Roivainen et al. 1994). Similarly to CAV9, HPEV1 possesses an RGD motif in the C-terminus of VP1 (Hyypiä et al. 1992). The importance of RGD in the receptor binding of HPEV was demonstrated by using synthetic peptides (Pulli et al. 1997, Stanway et al. 1994). The use of  $\alpha V\beta 1$  integrin as a receptor molecule was demonstrated by antibody blocking (Pulli et al. 1997), but later the virus was demonstrated to preferentially use  $\alpha V\beta 3$  integrin (Triantafilou et al. 2000a). Joki-Korpela and colleagues (2001) confirmed receptor preference for  $\alpha V\beta 3$  and concluded the virus to use this receptor mainly in the early interactions on the cell surface. Thus, other receptors might be needed for the internalization of the virus (Joki-Korpela et al. 2001). RGD containing peptide has been shown to be antigenic and able to induce production of neutralizing antibodies in a rabbit (Joki-Korpela et al. 2000).

**Foot-and-mouth-disease virus (FMDV)** has RGD motif located in the middle of VP1 protein seen in crystal structure as a disordered, flexible loop structure exposed on the surface of the virus (Acharya et al. 1989). This site has been identified as a major antigenic area of the virus (Bittle et al. 1982, Pfaff et al. 1982). The RGD mediates binding of the virus to  $\alpha V\beta 3$  integrin (Baxt & Becker 1990, Berinstein et al. 1995, Fox et al. 1989, Jackson et al. 1997, Mason et al. 1994). FMDV has been also shown to bind to heparan sulphate (Jackson et al. 1996),  $\alpha V\beta 6$  integrin (Jackson et al. 2000a) and  $\alpha 5\beta 1$  integrin (Jackson et al. 2000b).

## 2.4.2 RKK as integrin ligand

The arginine-lysine-lysine (RKK) motif was originally found in the snake (*Bothrops jararaca*) venom disintegrin/metalloproteinase jararhagin by Ivaska and colleagues (1999a). This circular peptide, CTRKKHDNAQC, present in the primary sequence of jararhagin metalloproteinase domain (aa241–248), was shown to inhibit collagen binding to  $\alpha 2$ I domain. Three amino acids, RKK, and the cyclic conformation were determined to be essential for the function of the peptide (Ivaska et al. 1999a). According to models and docking simulations by Pentikäinen and colleagues (1999) RKK sequence interacts with  $\alpha 2$ I domain using ionic as well as hydrophobic interactions (Figure 7). The binding site for RKK was identified to the vicinity surrounding the MIDAS by binding studies with mutated  $\alpha 2$ I domain. The binding of RKK containing metalloproteinase was suggested to block collagen binding at the MIDAS site leaving metalloproteinase active to degrade other proteins, likely  $\beta 1$  integrin itself (Pentikäinen et al. 1999). Later, two RKK containing peptides derived from jararhagin have competitively inhibited collagen I binding to  $\alpha 1$ I domain (Nymalm et al. 2004).

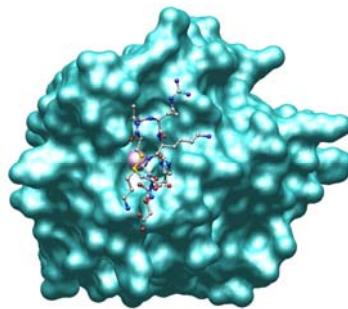


FIGURE 7 Model of RKK binding to  $\alpha 2$  I domain of  $\alpha 2\beta 1$  integrin. RKK binds to the vicinity of a metal ion dependent adhesion site (MIDAS). Model by O. Pentikäinen based on Pentikäinen et al. 1999.

## 2.5 Tumor vasculature

Tumor growth is dependent on the supply of nutrients and oxygen, namely blood. If vasculature is not in reach, tumor growth is impaired, tumor cells become necrotic and/or apoptotic, and the size of the tumor nodule is restricted to a diameter of 0.4 mm. Thus, in order for tumors to grow, new blood vessels have to be formed. This process, angiogenesis, the formation of new blood vessels developing from existing vessels, occurs in response to appropriate stimulus from the tumor (Hanahan & Folkman 1996). Angiogenesis is triggered by hypoxia in tumor mass, which in turn activates the expression of specific factors, such as vascular endothelial growth factors (VEGFs), platelet-derived growth factors (PDGFs) and angiopoietins. During the process, supporting

cells, pericytes, and/or smooth muscle cells, as well as ECM surround the endothelial tube (Ruoslahti 2002b). The tumor vasculature has many distinct features (Hanahan & Folkman 1996, Hida & Klagsbrun, M., 2005, Ruoslahti 2002b). They are permeable, convoluted, irregular in diameter, thin-walled and surrounded by too few or abnormal pericytes. Due to the “leakiness” of the tumor vasculature, tumor cells can be found in the luminal side of the vessel. Most importantly tumor blood vessels are in a constant state of angiogenesis.

The presence of lymphatic vessels within certain tumors has only been established recently along with the availability of molecular markers for lymphatics (Ruoslahti 2002b). However, these intratumoral vessels may not be completely functional and lymphatics nearby tumor might have greater influence to tumorigenesis (Alitalo & Carmeliet 2002). Tumor cells and tumor-associated macrophages secrete lymphangiogenic growth factors (VEGF-C or VEGF-D) leading to lymphangiogenesis and lymphatic endothelial cells in turn attract tumor cells by secreting chemokines. This facilitates metastasis that tumor lymphatics are known to conduct (Alitalo & Carmeliet 2002, Schoppmann et al. 2002). The abundance of lymphatic vessels in and around the tumor has been shown to correlate with the metastatic activity of the tumor (Ruoslahti 2002b).

Cancer cells themselves might be able to form vessel-like structures without endothelial cell participation. This controversial phenomenon, vasculogenic mimicry, is predictive of a poor prognosis. These channels might connect blood and lymphatic vessels inside the tumor mass and contribute to blood and nutrient supply of the tumor (McDonald et al. 2000, Ruoslahti 2002b).

## 2.6 Targeting tumor vasculature

Tumor vasculature is an attractive target for cancer therapy for several reasons. Their accessibility is good and treatment is efficient; elimination of blood supply can profoundly suppress tumor growth. Tumor endothelial cells have been considered genetically stable and unlikely to develop drug resistance (Ruoslahti 2002a). Recent findings of the possible aneuploidy and instability of tumor endothelial cells however signifies the potential for acquiring drug resistance (Hida & Klagsbrun 2005).

The exploitation of *in vivo* phage display ten years ago demonstrated the heterogeneity of blood vessels showing that each tissue expresses unique vascular markers that can be exploited in targeting (Pasqualini & Ruoslahti 1996, Rajotte et al. 1998). By using the same approach, it was further shown that vessels of normal tissues can be distinguished from, for example, vessels present in tumors mostly by identification of changes related to angiogenesis (Arap et al. 1998, Pasqualini et al. 2000, Porkka et al. 2002). Thus, tumor vasculature is morphologically distinct from normal vasculature, and the presence of several specific cell-surface and extracellular matrix proteins can be

employed to distinguish tumor vasculature from normal vasculature. These specific marker proteins can be used to target and destroy the vessels without significantly affecting normal vessels. These features make tumor blood vessels major targets in inhibiting tumor growth (Ruoslahti 2002b).

As angiogenesis is an important phenomenon of tumor vasculature, markers of tumor vasculature are mostly angiogenesis-related (Ruoslahti 2002b) (Figure 8). They include  $\alpha v\beta 3$  integrin (Brooks et al. 1994a), matrix metalloproteinases (MMPs) (Nelson et al. 2000), aminopeptidase N (APN) (Pasqualini et al. 2000) and receptors for angiogenetic growth factors, such as VEGFRs (Plate et al. 1993) and endoglin (Fonsatti & Maio 2004, Li et al. 1999). Tumor endothelial cells also express certain normally intracellular proteins, like nucleolin (Christian et al. 2003) and annexin (Oh et al. 2004), on the cell surface. Pericytes surrounding the angiogenic vessels express membrane proteoglycan, melanoma-associated high molecular weight antigen (NG2) (Schlingemann et al. 1990).

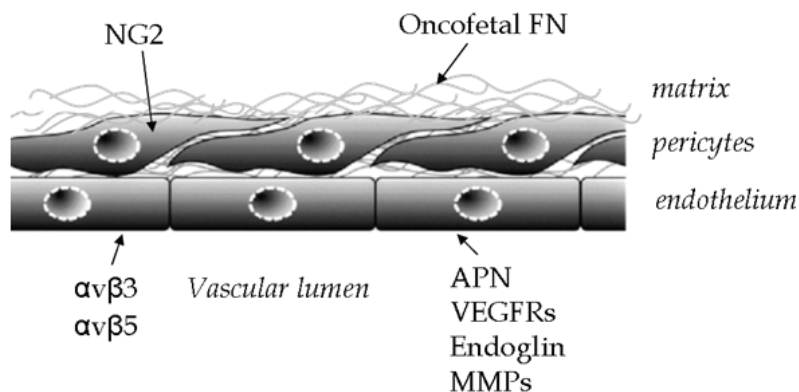


FIGURE 8 Angiogenesis marker proteins. See text for details. Reprinted from *Seminars in Cancer Biology*, 10, Ruoslahti, E., Targeting tumor vasculature with homing peptides from phage display, 435-442, Copyright (2000), with permission from Elsevier.

Targeting to angiogenesis-related markers has been the major object in tumor vasculature targeting. Several strategies targeting to VEGF-A or its receptors, VEGFR-1 and VEGFR-2, overexpressed in angiogenic blood vessels, have been developed (D'Andrea et al. 2006, Ferrara et al. 2004, Ferrara 2004). The anti-VEGF therapy has been shown to eliminate angiogenic blood vessels in certain tumors. Kim and colleagues were first to report that antibodies against VEGF suppress angiogenesis and tumor growth *in vivo* (Kim et al. 1993). Later, Avastin, humanised antibody against VEGF, has been approved as therapeutic agent for treatment of metastatic colorectal cancer (Ferrara et al. 2004). Also VEGF itself has been utilized in targeting to its receptor; diphtheria toxin conjugated growth factor was reported to selectively target to tumor neovasculature and possess significant anti-tumor activity (Olson et al. 1997). Retrovirus encoding dominant negative mutant of VEGF has been utilized to infect tumor endothelial cells resulting suppression of tumor growth (Millauer et al. 1994). These studies, among others, have demonstrated the feasibility of

anti-VEGF therapy in inhibiting angiogenesis (D'Andrea et al. 2006, Ferrara et al. 2004).

Certain integrins, such as  $\alpha v\beta 3$ ,  $\alpha v\beta 5$  and  $\alpha 5\beta 1$ , play a role in angiogenesis, and are upregulated in angiogenic vessels (Eliceiri & Cheresh 1999, Kim et al. 2000). Especially targeting to  $\alpha v\beta 3$  integrin in the angiogenic blood vessels has been extensively studied (See 2.6.2). MMPs, especially, MMP-2 and MMP-9 have been shown to be associated with  $\alpha v\beta 3$  integrin on the surface of endothelial cells (Brooks et al. 1996). Phage selected to bind these two MMPs has been reported to specifically target to tumor vasculature (Koivunen et al. 1999). In a recent study, MMP-9 activated prodrug targeted to multiple myeloma-diseased bone marrow was exploited (Van Valckenborgh et al. 2005). Homing peptides targeting to NG2, specifically expressed on the surface of tumor cells and pericytes of angiogenic tumor vasculature, have been obtained by phage screening and these peptides have specifically homed to tumor vasculature *in vivo* (Burg et al. 1999). Aminopeptidase N, was identified as an angiogenesis marker by identification of the receptor (Pasqualini et al. 2000) for tumor-homing peptide NGR, obtained by phage display (Arap et al. 1998). NGR has been successively utilized in selective targeting of anticancer drug doxorubicin or proapoptotic peptide to tumors showing efficient anticancer activity (Arap et al. 1998, Ellerby et al. 1999). Antibodies specific for the extra domain B of fibronectin have been exploited in tumor targeting (Ebbinghaus et al. 2004) and they have been reported to block angiogenesis (Kim et al. 2000). Moreover, angiostatin, a fragment of plasminogen, and endostatin, a cleavage product of collagen XVIII, are factors produced by the primary tumor. They have been shown to specifically target angiogenic blood vessels, inhibiting angiogenesis and thereby growth of metastasis (Cao & Xue 2004, O'Reilly et al. 1994b, 1997). Both angiostatin and endostatin are being evaluated to be used as therapeutics (Cao & Xue 2004).

Different tumor types express unique molecular signatures as well; *in vivo* phage screening of two transgenic tumors, pancreatic islet cell tumor and skin cancer, has yielded identification of distinct homing peptides. Furthermore, distinct molecular signatures can be found in different stages of tumorigenesis (Hoffman et al. 2003, Joyce et al. 2003). A combination of *in vivo* and *ex vivo* phage display has improved the sorting power even further and resulted in peptides with mutual specificity among tumor cells, tumor blood vessels and bone marrow cells (Porkka et al. 2002) or tumor cells and tumor lymphatic endothelium cells (Laakkonen et al. 2002) (See 2.6.1).

The identification of lymphatic endothelial cell markers, such as VEGFR-3 (Jussila et al. 1998), podoplanin (Breiteneder-Geleff et al. 1999) and LYVE-1 (Prevo et al. 2001) has enabled the study of tumor lymphatics in detail (Jackson et al. 2001, Ruoslahti 2002b). According to the latest studies, lymphatic vessels in tumors are specialised and carry specific markers showing molecular heterogeneity in the lymphatics as well (Alitalo et al. 2005, Fiedler et al. 2006, Laakkonen et al. 2002, 2004, Zhang et al. 2006). It seems that markers defining lymphatics of a particular tumor are distinct from blood vessel markers of the

same tumor (Ruoslahti 2002b). Recently, Fiedler and colleagues (2006) reported the identification of the first tumor lymphatic endothelial marker, sialomycin CD34. This marker, earlier identified as a marker for blood endothelial cells (Hirakawa et al. 2003), was present in lymphatics of human colon, breast, skin and lung tumors, but not in lymphatics of normal tissues. CD34 seems to be specific for intratumoral lymphatics of human origin as mouse tumor-associated lymphatics were devoid of this marker (Fiedler et al. 2006). Specific targeting to tumor lymphatics *in vivo* has been accomplished with LyP-1 peptide identified by *in vivo* phage display by Laakkonen and colleagues (Laakkonen et al. 2002, 2004) (See 2.6.1). Zhang and coworkers (2006) recently shed light on this issue by identifying several distinct lymphatic zip codes by *in vivo* phage display. This study confirmed the finding of Laakkonen and coworkers (2002, 2004) indicating that tumor development is affiliated to organ- and state specific changes in lymphatics (Zhang et al. 2006). Further characterization of tumor endothelial cells for specific markers will provide new important targets for therapy. Thus, specific targeting to tumor lymphatics might lead to the reduction of metastasis (Ruoslahti 2002b).

Lymphangiogenic growth factors VEGF-C and D and their receptor VEGFR-3, has been employed to target tumor lymphatics. For this purpose, specific antibodies or soluble growth factor receptors has been utilized to suppress tumor growth, lymphangiogenesis and tumor metastasis induced by these lymphangiogenic growth factors. One approach has utilized adenovirus gene therapy to express soluble VEGFR-3, which was shown to inhibit tumor associated lymphangiogenesis. However, a better understanding of the role of tumor lymphatics in this matter is crucial for these applications (Alitalo et al. 2005, Karpanen, T. & Alitalo 2001).

### 2.6.1 Tumor homing peptides

**F3**, a linear peptide of 31-aa (KDEPQRRSARLSAKPAPPKPEPKPKKAPAKK), was identified from *ex vivo* and *in vivo* phage display of screening a cDNA library by Porkka and coworkers (2002). It binds to both tumor vasculature and bone marrow endothelial progenitor cells. The F3 peptide, identified as a N-terminal fragment of human high mobility group protein 2 (HMGN2), was reported to home to certain tumors, such as human breast carcinoma xenograft MDA-MB-435 by intravenous injection accumulating in the nuclei of tumor and tumor endothelial cells. The uptake of the peptide was demonstrated to be energy dependent (Porkka et al. 2002). The ability of F3 to carry a payload was demonstrated by F3 coated fluorescent inorganic nanoparticles that were able to home to blood vessels of MDA-MB-435 tumors (Akerman et al. 2002). Later, the receptor of F3 was identified as nucleolin by affinity chromatography assay (Christian et al. 2003). Nucleolin, a nucleolar protein, is preferentially found in the nucleus and cytoplasm, but recently it has been reported to exist also on the cell surface (Said et al. 2002, Sinclair & O'Brien 2002). In the study of Christian and coworkers (2003), nucleolin was detected on the surface of actively growing cells that were also able to bind and internalize F3. In contrast, F3 was not able



to bind to serum starved cells possessing solely nuclear nucleolin. As both F3 and intravenously injected antinucleolin antibodies specifically homed to tumor vessels and angiogenic vessels, nucleolin was identified as a marker of endothelial cells in angiogenic blood vessels (Christian et al. 2003).

**LyP-1**, a cyclic nonapeptide (CGNKRTRGC), with a targeting specificity to lymphatic vessels in certain tumors, was isolated by combining *ex vivo* and *in vivo* phage display screening by Laakkonen and colleagues (2002). Intravenously injected LyP-1-displaying phage was demonstrated to home to human breast carcinoma, MDA-MB-435, and human osteosarcoma, KRIB, tumors *in vivo*. Both LyP-1 phage and fluorescein-conjugated LyP-1 peptide colocalized in the MDA-MB-435 tumors with markers of lymphatic endothelia, but not with blood vessel markers, strongly suggesting homing to lymphatic vessels. LyP-1 -displaying peptide was found to accumulate in the nuclei of both lymphatic endothelial and tumor cells. *In vitro* studies further demonstrated the internalization of fluorescein-conjugated LyP-1 peptide (Laakkonen et al. 2002). In further studies by Laakkonen and colleagues (2004), LyP-1 was shown to remarkably accumulate in primary MDA-MB-435 breast cancer xenografts and their metastases as visualised in a whole body imaging of tumor-bearing mice. Interestingly, LyP-1 was reported to induce cell death both *in vitro* and *in vivo*. LyP-1 peptide treatment reduced the number of lymphatic vessels and inhibited growth of the xenografted tumors induced with MDA-MB-435 breast cancer cells. Peptide localised primarily to hypoxic areas in tumors. As the primary target of LyP-1 is lymphatics, the antitumor effect mediated by the peptide concentrates to tumor cells in the vicinity of lymphatics. This could be very beneficial because these cells are most likely to spread by metastasis (Laakkonen et al. 2004). LyP-1 has additionally been demonstrated to target inorganic nanoparticles to tumor lymphatics in the MDA-MB-435 tumor model in mice *in vivo* (Akerman et al. 2002).

**CGRKR**, a five residue linear peptide, identified in a combination of *ex vivo* and *in vivo* phage display screen, has been reported to home to neovasculature in tumors and at lower levels to dysplastic skin vasculature (Hoffman et al. 2003). Fluorescein-CGKRK peptide was shown to home to endothelial cells in various transplant tumors localizing in the cytoplasm and nuclei of the cells and was also reported to bind a range of tumor cells *in vitro*. The homing was reported to be specific for a distinct state of the dysplasia, indicating that vessels of different stages in tumorigenesis have distinctive qualities. By the virtue of the overall charge of the peptide (+3), the recognition of heparan sulphate or phosphatidylserine on the cell surface by CGKRK was suggested (Hoffman et al. 2003).

## 2.6.2 Targeting to $\alpha v\beta 3$ and $\alpha 2\beta 1$ integrins

**Integrin  $\alpha v\beta 3$**  is a receptor for several extracellular matrix proteins, including vitronectin, fibronectin, osteopontin, thrombospondin, proteolyzed collagen and von Willenbrand factor, all using RGD in the binding.  $\alpha v\beta 3$  integrin is known to be expressed on the surface of angiogenic blood vessels and has been identified as a marker of angiogenic vascular tissue (Brooks et al. 1994a, Eliceiri & Cheresh 1999). The overexpression of  $\alpha v\beta 3$  integrin on the tumor-associated vessels in human carcinomas and practical absence in normal tissues of adult animals make it an attractive candidate for cancer targeting (Max et al. 1997, Ruoslahti 2002a). As many tumors express  $\alpha v\beta 3$  integrin (Max et al. 1997), and tumor vasculature is “leaky”, targeting to vasculature enables targeting to tumor as well (Pasqualini et al. 1997).  $\alpha v\beta 3$  integrin has an important role in the angiogenesis induced both by cytokines or tumors (Brooks et al. 1994a, Eliceiri & Cheresh 1999). It also promotes tumor progression and metastasis in e.g. human melanoma (Felding-Habermann et al. 1992, Seftor et al. 1999) and breast carcinoma (Sung et al. 1998, Wong et al. 1998).

Abolishing the ligand binding of this integrin is known to inhibit angiogenesis by causing apoptosis in endothelial cells of newly formed blood vessels (Brooks et al. 1994b, Friedlander et al. 1995). Peptide-mimicking RGD-ligands or anti-integrin antibodies have the same antitumor effect in tumor models (Brooks et al. 1994b, 1995). A monoclonal antibody against  $\alpha v\beta 3$  integrin (Brooks et al. 1994a), has been shown to suppress the growth and angiogenesis of MCF-7PB-derived human breast cancer in the microenvironment of human skin in chimeric SCID mouse model (Brooks et al. 1995). The humanised version of this antibody, vitaxin, and its second generation derivative, vitaxin-2, have been clinically tested for targeted antiangiogenic cancer therapy (Tucker 2003).

Later, the role and mode of action of  $\alpha v\beta 3$  in angiogenesis has been under debate.  $\alpha v\beta 3$  integrin might act as a negative regulator for angiogenesis, rather than being proangiogenic. For therapeutical use, the mode of action of  $\alpha v\beta 3$  integrin should be further clarified (Hynes 2002b).

**RGD** motif has a natural role in the  $\alpha v\beta 3$ -mediated migration process. This has been demonstrated in vitro, for example, by inhibition of invasion with RGD peptides, RGD analogs and integrin blocking antibodies (Gehlsen et al. 1988, Sung et al. 1998, Wong et al. 1998). The RGD containing ligand-mimetics selective for  $\alpha v\beta 3$  integrin have been extensively employed in the  $\alpha v\beta 3$  integrin targeting to achieve antiangiogenic response. The cyclization of the RGD peptides and selection of flanking sequences for best affinity and selectivity for  $\alpha v\beta 3$  integrin have enabled the design of more specific peptides (D’Andrea et al. 2006, Ruoslahti 1996, Temming et al. 2005).

These selective RGD motifs can be inserted or coupled into a payload in order to target to  $\alpha v\beta 3$  integrin expressing cells. This system was demonstrated by Hart and colleagues (1994), who displayed the RGD on the surface of filamentous phage and demonstrated RGD dependent entry in vitro (Hart et al.

1994). The cyclic RGD motif, the RGD-4C peptide (CDCRGDCFC), discovered by phage display, binds selectively to human  $\alpha\beta3$  and  $\alpha\beta5$  integrins. Phage displaying RGD-4C peptide has been reported to selectively and specifically home to  $\alpha\beta3$  integrin expressing tumor vasculature and from there to tumor parenchyma (Koivunen et al. 1995, Pasqualini et al. 1997). Later, phage displaying adenoviral penton base protein, carrying RGD motif, has been shown to transduce mammalian cells RGD-dependently *in vitro* (Di Giovine et al. 2001, Piersanti et al. 2004).

Several studies have employed the display of RGD on the surface of adenovirus in order to target them to tumor cells or tumor endothelial cells (Temming et al. 2005). Wickham and colleagues (1997) displayed RGD-4C on the C-terminus of the fiber protein of adenovirus, and showed increased gene delivery of this vector into cells expressing integrins *in vitro*. Later, the display of RGD in HI loop of fiber knob has enhanced the targeting and transduction efficiency of several cancer cell lines *in vitro* (Dmitriev et al. 1998, Haviv et al. 2002, Nagel et al. 2003, Wesseling et al. 2001, Yotnda et al. 2004) and *in vivo* (Nakamura et al. 2002, Okada et al. 2002, 2004, Rein et al. 2004, Staba et al. 2000) and lead in effective anti-tumor activity (Okada et al. 2002, 2004, Nakamura et al. 2002). In the study of Okada and coworkers (2004) a combination treatment of two RGD displaying adenoviruses encoding either tumor necrosis factor alpha or interleukin-12 gene in a murine melanoma B16BL6 tumor was demonstrated. Numerous studies have utilized RGD coupled to nonviral vectors. For example, cationic nanoparticles have been successfully used in  $\alpha\beta3$  integrin targeting *in vivo* (Temming et al. 2005).

RGD has been coupled to drugs to obtain specifically targetable chemotherapeutics. Coupling of RGD-4C to doxorubicin or a cytotoxic anti-cancer drug has enhanced the efficacy and reduced the toxic effects in nude mice bearing MDA-MB-435-derived human breast cancer xenografts (Arap et al. 1998, Ellerby et al. 1999). Recently, Chen and colleagues (2005) reported  $\alpha\beta3$  specific accumulation of the paclitaxel prodrug coupled to bicyclic RGD motif to MDA-MB-435 human breast tumors.

**Integrin  $\alpha2\beta1$**  expression is known to be associated in tumor progression and invasion in several carcinomas. The essentiality of this integrin in the cancer cell migration, invasion and metastasis has been demonstrated by many experimental settings (Koistinen & Heino 2002).  $\alpha2\beta1$  integrin expression has been shown to be upregulated by VEGF in cultured endothelial cells. Combination of antibodies blocking signaling of  $\alpha2\beta1$  and  $\alpha1\beta1$  integrins inhibit VEGF-dependent angiogenesis and tumor growth *in vivo*. Hence,  $\alpha2\beta1$  (and  $\alpha1\beta1$ ) antagonists may be used in inhibition of VEGF induced angiogenesis in cancer (Senger et al. 1997, 2002). Circular RKK peptide motif found by Ivaska and colleagues (1999a), has been shown to block collagen binding to  $\alpha2I$  domain, thus showing potential for therapeutic studies. However, further optimization of the cyclic peptide conformation would improve the therapeutic value, and targeting or blocking experiments remain to be reported (Ivaska et al. 1999a, Ivaska 1999).

## 2.7 Towards baculovirus-mediated gene therapy

Gene therapy can be defined as a transfer of genetic material into a cell, tissue or whole organ, aiming at curing a disease or introducing a new trait. Vectors based on different virus systems, including retroviruses, lentiviruses, adenoviruses and adeno-associated viruses, are being utilized, and are currently the best choice for the efficient gene delivery. However, no optimal vector system exists and further development is necessary (Verma & Weitzman 2005).

Baculoviruses have recently raised interest as a potential gene therapy vector. They have long been used as safe and efficient gene delivery tools in insect cells (O'Reilly et al. 1994a), and later have been found to transduce mammalian cells (Hofmann et al. 1995). Baculoviruses have many beneficial features for gene transfer into mammalian cells. Viruses can be easily manipulated, can be grown to high titers ( $10^8$ - $10^9$  pfu/ml) and have a large insertion capacity (up to 47 kb tested). AcMNPV is unable to replicate in mammalian cells, but with the choice of appropriate mammalian promoters, many mammalian cells can be transduced resulting in either transient or stable expression of transgenes. Additionally, baculovirus transduction induces only little or no cytotoxicity in host cells (Cheshenko et al. 2001, Ghosh et al. 2002, Kost & Condreay 2002). However, integration of viral DNA to the host cell genome (Merrihew et al. 2001) raises the possibility of immediate early (IE) gene product (IE-1) expression, detected in BHK-21 cells by yet unknown mechanisms. Thus more effort should be taken to determine to what extent BV genes are transcribed in mammalian cells (Murges et al. 1997).

### 2.7.1 *In vitro* gene delivery

The use of BVs as pesticides raised an interest to study baculovirus interactions with non-target e.g. mammalian cells. In the first studies replication of BV seemed to occur also in nonpermissive mammalian cells. However, as later attempts to detect replication have failed, BVs are considered nonreplicative in mammalian cells (Kost & Condreay 2002). Volkman and Goldsmith (1983) tested a number of mammalian cell lines for AcMNPV entry and reported that especially occlusion-derived form of the virus was able to enter certain mammalian cells. However, the internalization of BV was observed at lower levels (Volkman & Goldsmith 1983). The first attempt to express transgenes in mammalian cells was made by Carbonell and Miller (1987), who detected a reporter enzyme activity in a human lung carcinoma A549 cell line. However, the detected enzyme activity was not *de novo* i.e. due to expression of the viral genome, but associated with the virion itself (Carbonell & Miller 1987). The first successful transgene delivery to mammalian cells was performed by Hoffman and colleagues (1995), who reported that the recombinant baculoviruses were able to efficiently deliver and transiently express luciferase under mammalian cytomegalovirus (CMV) IE promoter in human and rabbit hepatocytes *in vitro*.

Consistent with this, Boyce and colleagues reported expression of a marker gene, *lacZ*, under the control of the Rous sarcoma virus promoter in HepG2 cells and rat hepatocytes (Boyce & Bucher 1996). Gene delivery seemed to be restricted to cells of hepatic origin, as most other mammalian cell lines tested failed to efficiently express the transgene. The block in expression seemed to lie in uncoating or cellular transport thereafter (Boyce & Bucher 1996, Hofmann et al. 1995). However, later several other tumor cell lines of human, rat and porcine origin were successfully transduced. In these studies, a composite promoter consisting of CMV IE enhancer, chicken b-actin promoter or CMV promoter was employed (Shoji et al. 1997, Yap et al. 1997). Gene expression was transient (Boyce & Bucher 1996, Hofmann et al. 1995, Shoji et al. 1997, Yap et al. 1997), until Condreay and colleagues developed a system for obtaining stable gene expression based on antibiotic selection and isolated CHO cell lines stably expressing transgene. In these studies, the possibility of random integration of baculoviral DNA was suggested (Condreay et al. 1999). Another approach employed baculovirus-AAV hybrid utilizing the site-specific integration of AAV, leading to prolonged expression (Palombo et al. 1998). Later, BV has been reported to transduce numerous cell lines (Kost et al. 2005, Kost & Condreay 2002), including several primary cell lines like human and mouse pancreatic islet cells (Ma et al. 2000), primary rat chondrocytes (Ho et al. 2004) and mouse primary kidney cells (Liang et al. 2004). Additionally, human neural cells (Sarkis et al. 2000) and human mesenchymal stem cells (Ho et al. 2005) can be efficiently transduced. Human osteosarcoma cells proved to be excellent target cells for BV, with even 140-times greater transduction efficiency than that of HepG2 cells, which are considered to be the most susceptible to BV (Clay et al. 2003, Song et al. 2003, Song & Boyce 2001).

The capability to express a transgene varies greatly between different cell types. According to Kukkonen and colleagues, the block in nonpermissive cell lines presumably lies in the cytoplasmic transport or entry to the nucleus (Kukkonen et al. 2003), not in the viral escape from the endosomes as suggested in the earlier studies (Barsoum et al. 1997, Boyce & Bucher 1996). Several attempts have been utilized to obtain better transduction efficiency of BV. This can be achieved by optimization of transduction conditions e.g. incubation time and temperature, buffer used or cell growth phase (Ho et al. 2004, Hsu et al. 2004, Hu et al. 2003). Additionally, butyrate or trichostatin A have been found to enhance expression of transgene in a wide variety of cell lines. Both substances act as histone deacetylase inhibitors thereby alleviating the susceptibility of used expression cassettes to silencing by histones (Airenne et al. 2000, Condreay et al. 1999, Hu et al. 2003, Leisy et al. 2003, Sarkis et al. 2000). The choice of the promoter seems to be of importance in obtaining efficient expression (Shoji et al. 1997, Spenger et al. 2004). Baculovirus surface modifications, especially pseudotyping with VSV-G protein have increased the transduction efficiency of several cell lines (Barsoum et al. 1997, Facciabene et al. 2004, Park et al. 2001, Pieroni et al. 2001, Tani et al. 2001, 2003).

### 2.7.2 *In vivo* gene delivery

For gene therapy purposes, efficient *in vivo* transduction by baculovirus vectors need to be achieved. Initial *in vivo* gene transfer trials using baculovirus were directed to the mouse and rat liver. However, gene transfer was not successful, presumably because of the complement-mediated inhibition (Sandig et al. 1996). This was verified by Hoffman and colleagues, who showed the inactivation of the virus to be due to the classical complement system. This effect was circumvented by preincubation with antibody against the C component 5 or cobra venom factor (Hofmann et al. 1998, Hofmann & Strauss 1998). The *in situ* perfusion method allowed the avoidance of the complement as demonstrated by Sandig and colleagues who obtained successful transgene expression *ex vivo* in human liver tissue by this method (Sandig et al. 1996). Direct injection of viruses into the livers of complement resistant (C5-deficient) mice by Hofmann and colleagues (1998) demonstrated, for the first time, the success of baculovirus-mediated gene transfer *in vivo*. Similar gene transfer was successful even into induced human liver tumor in nude mice even though intact complement system was present (Hofmann et al. 1998). Hofmann and colleagues further demonstrated recombinant soluble complement receptor type 1 (sCR1) to protect the virus against complement lysis *in vitro* (Hofmann et al. 1999). Further, display of DAF on the viral surface was shown to generate complement resistant vector that was able to mediate enhanced gene transfer into neonatal rats *in vivo* by injection to liver (Huser et al. 2001). Additionally, a synthetic inhibitor of complement activation pathway, FUT-175, was shown to protect virus *in vitro* (Tani et al. 2003). Recently, the use of soluble complement inhibitor 1 (sCR1) injected together with AcMNPV into the tail vein of mice led to successful transgene expression in hepatic cells *in vivo*. However, significant, possibly complement-mediated toxicity was reported. In contrast to suggestions by Hofmann and Strauss (1998), the use of both classical and alternative complement pathway in the inactivation, was suggested, as IgM antibody binding, known to mediate the alternative pathway, was reported (Hoare et al. 2005).

Several other ways to avoid complement has been utilized. One is to choose the site of the delivery not exposed to the complement system. With this strategy, efficient gene transfer was accomplished by injecting viruses directly to mouse brain (Sarkis et al. 2000). Also Lehtolainen and colleagues (2002) showed successful transgene delivery in rat brain. The virus exhibited cell type specificity into choroid plexus cells. Additionally, gene transfer in mouse retinal pigment epithelial cells has been reported (Haeseleer et al. 2001). Transient delivery was also achieved to rabbit carotid arteries by collar-mediated delivery with an efficiency comparable to adenovirus (Airenne et al. 2000).

Another choice to avoid complement has been the expression of the VSV-G protein, reported to display complement resistance (Ory et al. 1996), on the viral membrane (Barsoum et al. 1997, Tani et al. 2001). This strategy has led to the greater resistance to serum and delivery of transgenes *in vivo* in skeletal muscle in mice (Pieroni et al. 2001) and in the cerebrum and testis of mice (Tani

et al. 2003). However, Tani and colleagues (2003) suggested another mechanism of inhibition to exist as gene transfer by VSV-G displaying virus was not successful by intravenous, intraperitoneal or intrahepatic route.

Promising for cancer gene therapy applications, recombinant baculovirus encoding p53 gene under CMV promoter has been reported to induce p53-mediated apoptosis of SAOS-2 cells *in vitro*. Experiments were performed to induce programmed cell death of cancer cells in combination with the anticancer drug adriamycin (Song & Boyce 2001). These results suggest that baculovirus can be exploited in the cancer gene therapy.

### 2.7.3 Baculovirus display

The expression of foreign proteins on the baculovirus membrane, baculovirus display system, was developed in the mid 1990s (Boublik et al. 1995), and has since been used in several applications including screening of expression libraries (Ernst et al. 1998) and antigen presentation (Abe et al. 2003, Kaba et al. 2003, Lindley et al. 2000, Tami et al. 2004). The finding that baculoviruses efficiently entered certain mammalian cells has provided unique opportunities in gene delivery. Thus, the baculovirus display system, can be exploited to specifically target the viruses for gene therapy purposes (Oker-Blom et al. 2003).

While phage display is a powerful technique for selecting peptides from huge libraries (Clackson & Wells 1994, Paschke 2006), baculovirus display allows the expression of large complex eukaryotic proteins requiring correct post-translational modifications and proper folding (Oker-Blom et al. 2003). There are several strategies of displaying fusion partners on the BV surface, e.g. fusion to the second copy of gp64, to the native gp64 or to the vp39 capsid protein. Moreover, foreign membrane anchor can be used as a platform (Oker-Blom et al. 2003) (Figure 9).

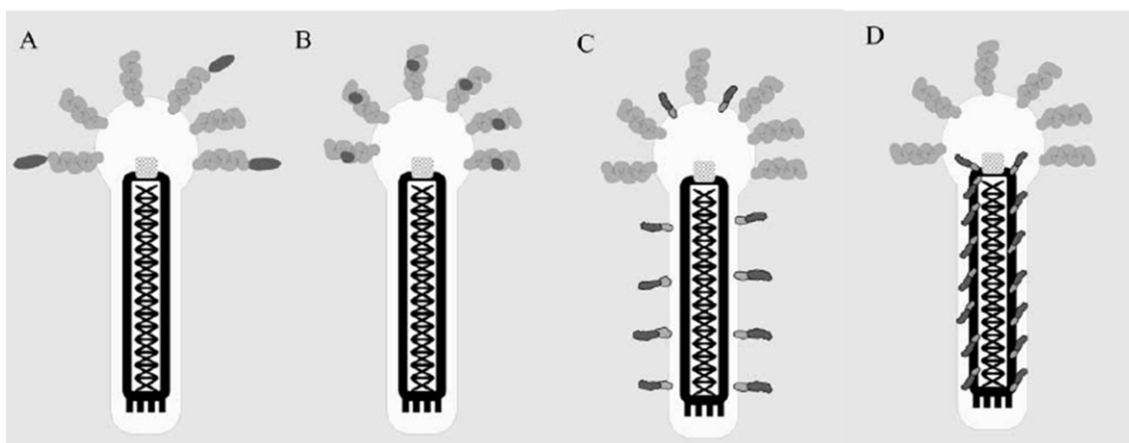


FIGURE 9 Baculovirus display strategies. A) fusion to the N-terminus of the second copy of gp64 B) peptide insertion to the native gp64 C) fusion to the VSV-G protein or its anchor D) fusion to the N- or C-terminus of major capsid protein vp39. Modified from Oker-Blom et al. 2003 by permission of Oxford University Press.

**Gp64 as a fusion partner.** As a basis of novel eukaryotic display system, Boublik and coworkers showed that foreign proteins can be displayed on the surface of AcMNPV. They displayed glutathione-S-transferase (GST) and HIV major surface glycoprotein gp120 as a fusion to the gp64 protein N-terminus. Fusion was implemented to the second copy of gp64 protein so that both native and modified protein was present on the viral surface presumably as co-oligomers. Gp120 was reported to be functional in binding to its ligand (Boublik et al. 1995). After this, GFP and rubella virus envelope proteins (Mottershead et al. 1997) and the ectodomain of HIV-1 envelope protein gp41 (Grabherr et al. 1997) were displayed on the viral surface on a similar manner.

Gp64 surface display has been utilized to specifically target mammalian cells by displaying ligands for specific cellular receptor proteins. Mottershead and colleagues reported successful display of single-chain antibodies (scFV) and synthetic IgG binding domain (Z /ZZ) from protein A as a fusion to gp64 N-terminus. The biological activity of the displayed peptides highlighted the possibilities of this approach (Mottershead et al. 2000). Ojala and co-workers then showed enhanced binding ability of single chain anti-CEA antibody fragments to mammalian target cells expressing the carcinoembryonic antigen (CEA) (Ojala et al. 2001). *Plasmodium berghei* circumsporozoite protein displayed on the BV surface was found to bind HepG2 hepatocarcinoma cells 12-fold better than the wild-type virus (Yoshida et al. 2003). Rätty and colleagues displayed avidin on the virus surface as a gp64 fusion and obtained enhanced transduction of mammalian cells due to the positive charge of avidin. Cell biotinylation was shown to further enhance the transduction. Specific targeting to biotinylated epidermal growth factor was demonstrated. Additionally, magnetic targeting with biotinylated paramagnetic particles was accomplished (Rätty et al. 2004).

Gp64 based display strategy has also been utilized in several other applications. The successful presentation of antigenic sites of FMDV (Tami et al. 2000) and p67 antigen of *Theileria parva* (Kaba et al. 2003) suggested this system to have applications in the biosynthetic vaccines. Lindley and colleagues generated monoclonal antibodies against human nuclear receptors expressed on the viral surface as gp64 fusions (Lindley et al. 2000). By the same method, antibody responses to a variety of other proteins, including human peroxisome proliferator-activated receptor (Tanaka et al. 2002), rodent malaria *Plasmodium berghei* circumsporozoite protein (Yoshida et al. 2003), hemagglutinin protein of Rinderpest virus (Rahman et al. 2003) and FMDV proteins (Tami et al. 2004) have been obtained. The ability of raising a strong immunogenic reaction by inoculation of the antigen-presenting baculovirus was further demonstrated by displaying influenza virus hemagglutinin on the surface of BV. A strong innate immune response protecting mice from lethal challenge of influenza virus was indicated (Abe et al. 2003). Additionally, this display system has been utilized to protect the BV from complement lysis *in vivo* by displaying DAF on the viral surface (Huser et al. 2001).



The use of the second copy of gp64 as a fusion partner allows the native gp64 to mediate the viral infection process (Grabherr et al. 2001). However, the rather low incorporation of gp64 fusions to the viral surface has occasionally been of concern (Grabherr et al. 1997, Ojala et al. 2001, 2004). This can be avoided by utilizing the native gp64 for display. The oligonucleotide sequence encoding HIV-1-gp41 epitope tag has been fused at a naturally occurring *NotI* site in gp64 genome (Ernst et al. 2000) and several other locations of the native gp64 (Spenger et al. 2002). This system has been demonstrated to work with peptides up to 23 aa (Spenger et al. 2002), while insertion of large molecules, such as green fluorescent protein (GFP), have been unsuccessful, highlighting the importance of gp64 in the infection process. Later, display system based on the streptavidin binding was introduced, by inserting streptavidin binding peptide into the native gp64 Not-1 site. This system was suggested to be suitable for the display of cDNA libraries for the direct selection of protein function (Ernst et al. 2000).

**Alternative display strategies.** The expression of foreign viral membrane proteins on the BV surface, pseudotyping, has been accomplished mostly by using the VSV-G protein. The protein was shown to enhance the transduction and also broaden the range of susceptible mammalian cell types (Barsoum et al. 1997, Facciabene et al. 2004, Park et al. 2001, Pieroni et al. 2001, Tani et al. 2001). In these studies, the gp64 membrane protein was present, however, later it was confirmed that VSV-G alone on the surface of a gp64-deficient virus was capable of complementing the role of gp64. The VSV-G pseudotyped virus was also able to efficiently transduce mammalian cells (Kitagawa et al. 2005, Mangor et al. 2001). AcMNPV has been successfully pseudotyped with the F protein of *Lymantria dispar* MNPV (*LdMNPV*), *Spodoptera exigua* MNPV (*SeMNPV*) by transposition of corresponding gene into gp64-deficient bacmid DNA (Lung et al. 2002). Additionally, "inverse" pseudotyping has been carried out by displaying measles virus receptors in gp64-deficient viruses. Recombinant viruses exhibited ligand directed transduction of the cells expressing measles virus envelope glycoprotein (Kitagawa et al. 2005). Tani and colleagues pseudotyped AcMNPV with rhabdovirus envelope proteins and obtained gene delivery into neural cells (Tani et al. 2003). Additionally, extra copy of gp64 gene introduced to the baculovirus genome has lead to the expression of higher amount of gp64 and resulted in enhanced transduction of mammalian cells (Tani et al. 2001).

The use of the membrane anchor of the VSV-G has been reported to improve the display of fusion proteins on the viral surface. Chapple and Jones displayed GFP fused to the anchor consisting of 21-amino acid ectodomain together with the transmembrane (TM) and cytoplasmic (CT) domains of the VSV-G protein. They directed the fusion protein to the membrane by using the gp64 signal sequence (ss) and reported this fusion protein to have a nonpolar distribution in comparison to the polar display of gp64 (Chapple & Jones 2002). Ojala and colleagues used the same approach with IgG binding ZZ domains

and obtained enhanced display in comparison to corresponding gp64 fusion proteins. The transduction efficiency of the target cells was, however, not improved when compared to the control virus (Ojala et al. 2004). Further, the 21-amino acid ectodomain of the VSV-G together with the TM and CT domains was demonstrated to improve transduction of several mammalian cell lines by recombinant baculovirus (Kaikkonen et al. 2006).

The TM region of neuraminidase has also been utilized to display fusion partners as N-terminal fusion on the viral surface obtaining nonpolar distribution (Borg et al. 2004). Borg and colleagues displayed EFGP and introduced a cDNA library approach that should allow for full-length expression of cDNA libraries (Borg et al. 2004). Ernst and colleagues created a library expressing HIV-1-gp41 antigenic site inserted into the influenza virus hemagglutinin on the BV surface and isolated a single baculovirus clone with increased binding capacity out of a pool of 8000 variants (Ernst et al. 1998). Also C-terminal membrane anchor of gp64 has been utilized to display the ectodomain of HIV-1 envelope protein gp41 successfully (Grabherr et al. 1997).

**vp39 as a fusion partner.** Another interesting approach to baculovirus display has been obtained by utilizing vp39 capsid protein as a fusion partner (Kukkonen et al. 2003). EGFP, used as a proof of principle for the system, was fused to the N- and C-terminus of the protein and was shown to be displayed efficiently without compromising the viral infectivity. As also other peptides and even oligomeric proteins can be successfully displayed according to unpublished results by Kukkonen et al. capsid display may provide another system of eukaryotic display. Additionally, capsid display system could be employed together with surface display to “double target” the virus (cell surface and nuclear targeting) for gene therapy purposes (Kukkonen et al. 2003, Oker-Blom et al. 2003).

### **3 AIMS OF THE STUDY**

Specific targeting and gene delivery to tumor cells and tumor vasculature has lately been of specific interest. Baculovirus possesses many beneficial features for gene delivery and the baculovirus display system has proven to be an efficient tool for displaying foreign protein moieties on the surface of the virus. To develop baculovirus as a targeted vector for gene transfer to tumor vasculature the specific aims of this study were:

1. To study viral and receptor entry mechanisms into the cell and utilize the information in viral vector development.
2. To create baculovirus vectors displaying functional human cancer cell targeting motifs and encoding gene expression cassettes active in mammalian cells.
3. To enhance binding to and transduction of human cancer cells by using these baculoviral vectors.

## 4 SUMMARY OF MATERIALS AND METHODS

### 4.1 Cell lines

For cloning of plasmids, *E. coli* JM109 cells (III, IV, V) were used. The recombinant baculoviral genomes were propagated in *E. coli* DH10Bac cells (III, IV, V). The bacterial cells were grown in suspension cultures in Luria-Bertani medium at 37°C supplemented with appropriate antibiotics for the selection of desired clones. *Sf9* (ATCC CRL 1711) insect cells, used for baculovirus proliferation (I, III, IV, V), were maintained as monolayer or suspension cultures at 28 °C using serum free Insect-XPRESS culture medium (Cambrex, Walkersville, MD, USA) or HyQ<sup>®</sup>SFX-Insect medium (HyClone Inc, Logan, UT, USA) in the absence of antibiotics.

SAOS- $\alpha$ 2 $\beta$ 1 cells, stably transfected with  $\alpha$ 2 integrin expressing vector (Ivaska et al. 1999b), SAOS-pAW cells containing the empty expression vector and SAOS- $\alpha$ 2/ $\alpha$ 1 $\beta$ 1 cells,  $\alpha$ 2/ $\alpha$ 1 integrin mutant containing the intracellular tail from the  $\alpha$ 1 integrin subunit (Ivaska et al. 1999b) were all maintained in Dulbecco's modified eagle medium (DMEM) supplemented with 10% inactivated fetal bovine serum (FBS), 1% penicillin-streptomycin, 2 mM L-glutamate, 0.45% glucose, 10 mM Hepes pH 7.4. Geneticin (G-418; Sigma-Aldrich, Saint Louis, MO, USA) was added in order to select for  $\alpha$ 2 integrin or  $\alpha$ 2/ $\alpha$ 1 integrin chimera expressing cells only. The A549 human lung carcinoma cell line (ATCC CCL-185) was grown as monolayer cultures in DMEM supplemented with 10% inactivated FBS, 1% penicillin-streptomycin, and 2 mM L-glutamate (II, III). Chinese hamster ovary cells (CHO; ATCC) and CHO- $\alpha$ 2 $\beta$ 1 cells, stably transfected cell line expressing  $\alpha$ 2 $\beta$ 1 integrin (Kapyla et al. 2000) were grown in monolayer cultures in  $\alpha$ -Minimum Essential Medium,  $\alpha$ -MEM, containing 10% inactivated FBS, 1% penicillin-streptomycin, and 2 mM L-glutamate. For CHO- $\alpha$ 2 $\beta$ 1 cells G-418 was added in order to select for  $\alpha$ 2 integrin-expressing cells only (IV). MDA-MB-435 human breast carcinoma cell line (kind gift from Pirjo Laakkonen, University of Helsinki, Finland) was maintained in monolayer culture in DMEM supplemented with 10% inactivated

FBS, and 1% penicillin-streptomycin (V). HepG2, human hepatocarcinoma cell line (ATCC HB-8065), was grown in monolayer culture using MEM, supplemented with 1% penicillin-streptomycin, 2 mM L-glutamine, 1 mM sodium pyruvate, 0.1 mM non-essential amino acids and 10% FBS (I, V). All reagents used for cell culturing were from Invitrogen (Carlsbad, CA, USA) if not otherwise stated.

## 4.2 Antibodies

Table 1 describes the variety of primary and secondary antibodies utilized within this thesis work. Rabbit antiserum against EV1 (II) was produced in the research group of Timo Hyypiä by immunization of rabbits by primary subcutaneous injection containing 15 µg of the virus in Freund's complete adjuvant, followed by booster doses of 10 µg in incomplete adjuvant 4 and 8 weeks later. The serum was collected 3 weeks after the last injection. Anti-EV1 antiserum had no crossreactivity with the SAOS cells.

TABLE 1 Antibodies utilized in this thesis

PRIMARY ANTIBODIES				
Antibody	Target	Source	Provider and Reference	Article
B12D5	gp64 envelope protein	mouse	Dr. Loy Volkman Keddie et al. 1989	I, III-V
p10C6	vp39 capsid protein	mouse	Dr. Loy Volkman; Whitt and Manning 1988	I, III, V
M1	FLAG epitope	mouse	Sigma Aldrich, MO	III, IV
EV1	echovirus 1	rabbit	Marjomäki et al. 2002 (II)	II
NAKG-4	αvβ3 integrin	rabbit	Dr. Merja Roivainen, Ylipaasto et al. 2004	III
MAB1950	integrin α2 subunit	mouse	Chemicon, CA, USA	II
12F1	integrin α2 subunit	mouse	BD Biosciences, San Jose, CA	II
A-6455	GFP	rabbit	Molecular Probes, Eugene, OR	IV
anti-VSV-G 8873-	VSV-G protein, aa 497-511	rabbit	Sigma Aldrich	V
HPEV1	human parechovirus 9	rabbit	Dr. Päivi Joki-Korpela, Joki-Korpela et al. 2000	III
8863-CAV	coxsackie A virus 9	rabbit	Dr. Päivi Joki-Korpela, Joki-Korpela et al. 2000	III
caveolin	caveolin	rabbit	Transduction Laboratories, Lexington, UK	II
caveolin-1	caveolin-1	mouse	Transduction Laboratories	II
caveolin	caveolin	mouse	Zymed Laboratories, San Francisco, CA	II
EEA-1 (continues)	early endosomal antigen 1	mouse	Transduction Laboratories	I

TABLE 1 (continues)

<b>Antibody</b>	<b>Target</b>	<b>Source</b>	<b>Provider and Reference</b>	<b>Article</b>
EEA-1	early endosomal antigen 1	rabbit	Dr. Harald Stenmark Mu et al. 1995	II
GM130	Golgi-matrix protein	mouse	Transduction Laboratories	I
Rab11	recycling early endosomes	rabbit	Zymed Laboratories	I
CD63	lysos. membr. glycoprotein late endosomes/lysosomes	mouse	Zymed Laboratories	I
CI-MPR	cation-independent mannose -6-phosphate receptor	rabbit	Dr. Varpu Marjomäki Marjomäki et al. 1990	I, II
TGN-38	trans-Golgi	mouse	Sigma Aldrich	I
TGN-46	trans-Golgi	rabbit	Dr. George Banting; Banting et al. 1998	II
p23	Transmembrane protein 23 cis-Golgi network	rabbit	Dr. J. Gruenberg; Rojo et al. 1997	II
ID3; PDI	protein disulfide isomerase ER	mouse	Dr. Stephen Fuller; Huovila et al. 1992	II
AB730	$\beta$ 2 microglobulin	rabbit	Chemicon	II
BM-63	$\beta$ 2 microglobulin	mouse	Sigma Aldrich	II
W6/32	class I HLA	mouse	Dr. Timo Hyypiä Barnstable et al. 1978 hybridoma cell line	II
Myc 9E10	Myc peptide	mouse	(ATCC CRL-1729)	II
HA tag	hemagglutinin (HA) tag	mouse	Santa Cruz, CA, USA	II
<b>SECONDARY ANTIBODIES</b>				
<b>Antibody</b>	<b>conjugate</b>	<b>Source</b>	<b>Provider and Reference</b>	
anti-mouse IgG	alkaline phosphatase	goat	Promega; Madison, WI, USA	III, IV, V
anti-rabbit IgG	alkaline phosphatase	goat	Promega	III, IV, V
anti-mouse IgG	Alexa Fluor® 546 nm red	goat	Molecular Probes, Inc, Eugene, OR	I-III, IV
anti-rabbit IgG	Alexa Fluor® 555 nm red	goat	Molecular Probes	V
anti-mouse IgG	Alexa Fluor® 488 nm green	goat	Molecular Probes	II, V
anti-rabbit IgG	Alexa Fluor® 488 nm green	goat	Molecular Probes	I, III
anti-mouse IgG	Nanogold®	goat	Nanoprobes, Yabhank, NY	I
anti-rabbit IgG	Nanogold®	goat	Nanoprobes	I
anti-rabbit IgG	horseradish-peroxidase	swine	Dako, Glostrup, Denmark	II

## 4.3 Viruses

### 4.3.1 Recombinant Baculoviruses

Recombinant baculoviruses constructed in this thesis work are listed in Table 2. In addition, wt *AcMNPV* (I, III, IV) and previously constructed recombinant baculoviruses, vp39EGFP (Kukkonen et al. 2003) and *AcCMVEGFP* (Gilbert et

al. 2005) (I), were utilized in the studies (Table 2). Vp39EGFP virus displays enhanced green fluorescent protein (EGFP) fused to the major capsid protein vp39. AcCMVEGFP encodes EGFP as a marker gene under cytomegalovirus (CMV) immediate early promoter. Baculoviruses were propagated in *sf9* insect cells infected at multiplicity of infection (MOI) 1-10 and virus titers were determined by end-point dilution assay (O'Reilly et al. 1994a). For storage at 4°C, viral stocks were supplemented with 2.5% FBS. For electron microscopical studies (I), wt baculoviruses were sucrose gradient purified as follows: after standard infection infected cells and cell debris was removed by centrifugation (1000 g, 30 min, +4°C). Supernatant was further centrifuged through 25 % sucrose (7200 g, 8h, +4°C). Viral pellet was incubated on ice with phosphate buffered saline (PBS) (o/n, +4°C), resuspended and loaded onto stepwise 50/20% sucrose gradient prepared in PBS and ultracentrifuged (26 000 rpm, 1h, +4°C). Viral band was collected, diluted in PBS and subjected to ultracentrifugation (26 000 rpm, 1h, +4°C). Pellet was resuspended in PBS (o/n, +4°C, rocking) and stored at +4°C.

TABLE 2 Recombinant baculoviruses utilized in this thesis. See text for details.

Virus	Signal sequence	Displayed protein	Fusion partner	Expression cassette	Publication
vp39EGFP	-	EGFP	vp39	-	Kukkonen et al. 2003
AcCMVEGFP	-	-	-	CMV-EGFP	Gilbert et al. 2005
AcCL	GluR-D	CAV9RGD(GS)	gp64	-	III
AcHL	GluR-D	HPEV1RGD(GS)	gp64	-	III
AcCL-luc	GluR-D	CAV9RGD(GS)	gp64	SV40-luc	III
Ac-luc	-	-	-	SV40-luc	III, V
AcGFP(K)gp64	GluR-D	GFP(IRKK)	gp64	-	IV
AcGFP(H)gp64	GluR-D	GFP(RKKH)	gp64	-	IV
AcGFPgp64	GluR-D	GFP	gp64 VSVG	-	Mottershead et al. 1997
AcLyP-1-luc	gp64	LyP-1	TM VSVG	SV40-luc	V
AcF3-luc	gp64	F3	TM VSVG	SV40-luc	V
AcCGKRK-luc	gp64	CGKRK	TM	SV40-luc	V

Recombinant baculoviruses were designed to display cancer cell targeting motifs on the surface of the viruses utilizing baculovirus display system. The displayed targeting motifs included RGD motifs of human parechovirus 1 (HPEV1) and coxsackie A virus 9 (CAV9) (III), RKK motif from snake (*Bothrops jararaca*) venom disintegrin/metalloproteinase jararhagin (IV), and tumor homing peptides LyP-1, F3 and CGKRK (V) (Table 3). Targeting motifs were displayed either as a fusion to the second copy of the baculovirus major

envelope glycoprotein gp64 (III, IV) or to the membrane anchor of the VSV-G protein (V) (Table 2).

TABLE 3 Targeting motifs utilized in this study.

Motif	Amino acid sequence	Target	Source, reference	Article
<b>HPEV1</b>				
<b>RGD</b>	SRALRGDMANLTNQ	$\alpha$ v $\beta$ 3 integrin	HPEV1 vp1 (aa 218-231) Hyypiä et al. 1992	III
<b>CAV9 RGD</b>	AQSRRRGDMSTLNTH	$\alpha$ v $\beta$ 3 integrin	CAV9 vp1 (aa 285-299) Santti et al 2000	III
<b>RKK</b>	<b>RKK</b>	$\alpha$ 2 $\beta$ 1 integrin	jararhagin (aa 243-245) Ivaska et al. 1999a	IV
<b>Lyp-1</b>	<b>CGNKRTRGC</b>	tumor lymphatics	<i>in vivo</i> phage display, Laakkonen et al. 2002	V
<b>F3</b>	<b>KDEPQRRSARLSAKPA</b> <b>PPKPEPKPKKAPAKK</b>	endothelia of tumor blood vessel	<i>in vivo</i> phage display, Porkka et al. 2002	V
<b>CGKRRK</b>	<b>CGKRRK</b>	endothelia of tumor blood vessel	<i>in vivo</i> phage display, Hoffman et al. 2003	V

For viral constructs displaying RGD motifs (III), the RGD encoding sequences from C-terminus of VP1 of HPEV1 (Hyypiä et al. 1992) or CAV9 together with a GS linker were designed as complementary oligonucleotide sequences (TAG Copenhagen A/S, Copenhagen, Denmark). For assembly of the RKK displaying recombinant viruses (IV) the sequence encoding GFP was isolated from plasmid pK503-12 (Mottershead et al. 1997). Mutagenesis of GFP for introducing the integrin  $\alpha$ 2 specific RKK (IRKK or RKKH) sequence to corresponding sites in the GFP was achieved by the megaprimer method of site-directed mutagenesis (Sarkar & Sommer 1990). For the construction of gp64 fusion proteins (III, IV) the sequence encoding the GluR-D signal sequence, the FLAG epitope tag and gp64 (ssFLAG-gp64) was amplified from plasmid pFLAGgp64 (Mottershead et al. 1997). The corresponding sequences encoding targeting motifs/mutated proteins were inserted N-terminal to gp64 and cloned into the pFastBac1<sup>TM</sup> or pFastBac<sup>TM</sup> Dual (Invitrogen, Carlsbad, CA, USA) under the polyhedrin promoter. Nucleotide sequences of the fusion constructs were confirmed by sequencing.

The fusion proteins displaying LyP-1 (Laakkonen et al. 2002), F3 (Porkka et al. 2002) or CGKRRK (Hoffman et al. 2003) tumor homing peptides (V) contained the N-terminal signal sequence (gp64ss), the sequence of the LyP-1/F3/CGKRRK tumor-homing peptide, a linker region encoding twenty alanine residues (polyAla), and the reading frames of the TM and CT domains of the VSV-G. The codon usage of fusion genes was adapted to the codon bias of the *Sf* genes. A synthetic DNA sequence encoding the corresponding fusion protein was isolated from a commercial pPCR-Script-vector (GeneArt, Regensburg, Germany) and subsequently inserted into pFastBac<sup>TM</sup> Dual under the



polyhedrin promoter. Nucleotide sequences of the constructs were confirmed by sequencing.

Recombinant viruses (III, V) were equipped with the transcription unit of the firefly luciferase (*luc*) composed of the SV40-promoter, *luc* gene, SV40 late poly(A) signal and the SV40 enhancer sequence. The sequence of SV40-*luc* was amplified from the pGL3-Control Vector (Promega, Madison, WI, USA) and subcloned into pFastBac™ Dual downstream of the p10 promoter to be functional both in insect and mammalian cells. The luciferase-encoding control virus *Ac-luc*, possessing wild-type surface phenotype, was also prepared.

The recombinant viruses were generated using Bac-to-Bac® Baculovirus Expression System (Invitrogen) (III-V). Briefly, the respective fusion genes /expression cassettes in the pFastBac™ or pFastBac™ Dual vectors were transferred into the *AcMNPV* genome by transposition in DH10Bac cells according to manufacturer's instructions.

### 4.3.2 Echovirus 1

Echovirus 1 (EV1; Farouk strain) was obtained from ATCC and propagated in the green monkey kidney (GMK) or monkey rhesus kidney (LLC-MK2) cells. To prepare the radioactively labeled EV1, infected GMK cells were incubated with 50  $\mu$ Ci/ml of [<sup>35</sup>S]methionine (Pharmacia Biotech) in MEM depleted of L-methionine (GibcoBRL, Life Technologies). The virus was purified in sucrose gradients as described previously (Abraham & Colonna 1984) and the infectivity was determined by plaque titration. Purified HPEV1 was also used in some experiments (Joki-Korpela et al. 2001).

## 4.4 Characterization of the recombinant baculoviruses

### 4.4.1 Western blotting

Heat-denatured protein samples derived either from infected insect cells or concentrated viruses (III-V) were subjected to SDS-PAGE and immunoblot analysis. Proteins were probed with appropriate primary antibodies (Table 1) and detection was performed using alkaline phosphatase-conjugated secondary antibodies (Promega; Madison, WI, USA) (Table 1), NBT and BCIP (Sigma-Aldrich) according to manufacturer's instructions.

To analyze the ratio of the viral particle number with infectious virus (pfu) (III, V), similar pfus of each virus were concentrated and subjected to immunoblot analysis using an anti-vp39 monoclonal antibody and corresponding secondary antibodies (Table 1). Quantification of bands representing the vp39 capsid protein was performed by densitometry analysis software (Quantity One, Bio-Rad Laboratories, Hercules, CA, USA). The intensity of wild type virus (wt) was set as one. Average of total intensities of vp39 bands for each viral stock was used in the calculations (III).

#### 4.4.2 Detection of protein expression in insect cells

To demonstrate the correct expression of RGD (III), LyP-1, F3 and CGKRK (V) displaying fusion proteins on the surface of *sf9* insect cells, infected cells were harvested at 36 or 38 h p.i. and stained with anti FLAG-M1 (4E11) (III) or anti-VSVG tag antibody (V). Alexa Fluor® 546 goat anti-mouse IgG or Alexa Fluor® 555 goat anti-rabbit IgG (Molecular Probes) was used as a secondary antibody, respectively. Stained cells were fixed with 4% PFA- 2% sucrose containing 1mM CaCl<sub>2</sub> (III) and mounted on microscope slides with MOWIOL (Calbiochem) containing 25 mg/ml DABCO (Sigma-Aldrich). Samples were inspected under a laser scanning confocal microscope (Zeiss LSM510) using appropriate excitation and emission settings.

The fluorescence of the RKK displaying GFPgp64 fusion proteins (IV) expressed on the surface of *sf9* cells 72 h post infection with corresponding recombinant viruses was analyzed by fluorescent activated cell sorter (FACS) (FACScan; Becton Dickinson, Franklin Lakes, NJ, USA) and the CELLQUEST software.

#### 4.4.3 Enzyme-linked immunosorbent assay (ELISA)

*In vitro* binding of the RKK displaying recombinant viruses to integrin  $\alpha 2\text{I}$  domain (IV) was analyzed by ELISA assay. 96-well plates were coated with the glutathione-S-transferase- $\alpha 2\text{I}$  fusion protein in an overnight incubation at 4°C, followed by blocking and incubation with virus inoculum. The bound recombinant baculovirus was detected with mouse anti-gp64 mAb and alkaline phosphatase-conjugated goat anti-mouse secondary antibody (Promega) (Table 1). The absorbance was measured with a Multiscan® (Labsystems, Helsinki, Finland) microtiter plate reader at 405 nm in the presence of a substrate solution.

### 4.5 Viral binding and internalization studies

To characterize the binding (I-V) and internalization (I, II, IV) of wt baculovirus, EV1 and recombinant baculoviruses to cancer cells, either confocal microscopy (III, IV), light microscopy (II), electron microscopy (I), FACS (V) or scintillation counter (II) was used. For viral binding and infection/transfection studies (except a binding study with FACS, see 4.5.2) cells were plated on glass cover slips one or two days prior to the experiments. Virus binding (baculovirus: 50-200 pfu/cell for confocal microscopy, 500-1000 pfu/cell for electron microscopy; EV1: MOI 20) was performed for 1 hour on ice. Subsequent to washes, cells were either fixed immediately (0 h) or allowed to internalize virus at +37°C in complete medium. At set time intervals post transduction/infection, cells were fixed for confocal microscopy with either 4% PFA in PBS (I, V) or 4% PFA containing 2% sucrose and 1mM CaCl<sub>2</sub> (III) for 20 min at RT or with methanol

for 6 min at  $-20^{\circ}\text{C}$  (II, III, IV). Fixed samples were further stained as described in 3.5.1. The handling of electron microscopical samples is described in 4.7. and [ $^{35}\text{S}$ ]methionine-labeled EV1 binding assay in 4.5.2.

#### 4.5.1 Immunofluorescence and confocal microscopy

Immunofluorescent stainings were performed depending on the fixation method and specific antibody used. In brief, infected/transfected fixed cells on cover slips (See 4.5) were probed with virus, receptor and cell organelle specific primary antibodies (Table 1), respectively, followed by addition of corresponding Alexa Fluor® 546 /555 or 488 nm IgG conjugated secondary antibodies (Molecular Probes). After final washes, samples were mounted on microscope slides with MOWIOL containing DABCO (I-V).

Immunostained cells were examined with a laser scanning confocal microscope (Zeiss LSM510) or Axiovert 100 M SP epifluorescence microscope (Carl Zeiss) by using appropriate excitation and emission wavelengths. For double-labeling experiments, multitracking for 488 nm and 546 nm laser lines (confocal microscope) was used to avoid false colocalization. Images were acquired at  $512 \times 512$  resolution. The detector gain and offset values were set to appropriate levels for each labeling experiment using proper negative background controls. The dilutions of the secondary antibodies used gave negligible background. Non-specific reactions between primary and secondary antibodies were not observed.

#### 4.5.2 Quantitative binding studies

To study the binding efficiency of EV1 to SAOS-pAW and SAOS- $\alpha 2\beta 1$  cells (II), [ $^{35}\text{S}$ ]methionine-labeled EV1 (75 000 cpm) was added on the cells suspended into 30  $\mu\text{l}$  of PBS containing 2 mM  $\text{MgCl}_2$  and incubated for 1 h on ice. The cells were washed twice with  $\text{MgCl}_2$ -PBS and the pellet was suspended in PBS and analyzed for radioactivity in a scintillation counter (1450 Microbeta; Wallac, Turku, Finland).

In order to quantify RGD displaying baculovirus particles bound to the cell surface (III), viruses were allowed to attach and were stained with an anti-vp39 antibody as described in 4.5. and 4.5.1, respectively. Z stacks from individual cells were scanned ( $n=50$ ) with confocal microscope at zoom 2.1. The laser power was adjusted low (HeNe laser threshold 9.8%) to avoid intensity values over the scale. The mean intensity was measured from z stacks, using the ImageJ program (batch statistics) (<http://rsb.info.nih.gov/ij/>). The background intensity value was subtracted. Results were presented as the mean value of the total fluorescence intensity in the cell population studied.

Binding efficiency of recombinant baculoviruses displaying LyP-1, F3 and CGKRR to MDA-MB-435 and HepG2 cells (V) was studied by incubating cells detached with trypsin-EDTA (Gibco-BRL) with each virus (100 pfu/cell) for 1.5 h at  $4^{\circ}\text{C}$ . Bound viruses were stained with mAb against gp64 for 1 h followed

by washes and incubation with Alexa Fluor®488-conjugated secondary antibody (Molecular Probes) (Table 1). Cells were analyzed with a FACS using CellQuest software.

#### 4.5.3 Inhibition studies

To study the receptor usage of EV1 by antibody blocking (II), confluent SAOS- $\alpha 2\beta 1$  cell monolayers were first incubated with antibodies against putative EV1 cell surface receptors: anti- $\alpha 2$  integrin (12F1), anti- $\beta 2$  microglobulin and anti-HLA-I W6/32 or their combinations (15 min, RT). Purified EV1 (MOI 5) was added, and after 10 h incubation at 37°C the cells were methanol-fixed and immunoperoxidase stained (Ziegler et al. 1988) with EV1 rabbit antiserum and peroxidase-labeled goat anti-rabbit antibodies (Table 1). Finally, the proportion of infected cells was calculated under light microscope.

The blocking efficiency of methyl-cyclodextrin (Sigma-Aldrich) for EV1 infection (II) was studied by quantitating internalized fluorescently labeled EV1 particles (See 4.5. and 4.5.1 for infection and immunofluorescent labeling, respectively) with the help of a confocal microscope. Z slices from the center of the cell (2  $\mu\text{m}$  in total) were selected and projected together and a histogram of intensity values was prepared with LSM510 program. A threshold value of 100 was selected for all the samples and the results were represented as a mean fluorescence value. Additionally, the colocalization of EV1/ $\alpha 2\beta 1$  integrin/caveolin-1 was studied with confocal microscope in the presence and absence of methyl-cyclodextrin.

In order to investigate the effect of phospholipase C (PLC; Sigma-Aldrich) on the binding and internalization of recombinant RKK displaying viruses (IV), CHO and CHO- $\alpha 2\beta 1$  cells were incubated with 2.0 U of PLC/cover slip for 30 min at +37 °C before the viral binding, described in 4.5. Fixed samples were stained with an anti-gp64 antibody and corresponding secondary antibodies and inspected with confocal microscope (See 4.5. and 4.5.1).

The effect of the synthetic LyP-1, F3, or CGKRRK peptides on the binding of the corresponding recombinant baculoviruses (V) (binding crossinhibition) was investigated by incubating (15 min, 4°C) cells with peptides (50, 200, 500, and/or 1000  $\mu\text{M}$ ) prior to virus exposure. After removal of the peptides virus binding, immunofluorescent stainings and detection with FACS was performed as described in 4.5.2.

#### 4.5.4 Infectivity titration

The amount of the intracellular EV1 virus synthesized in the SAOS cell lines (II) after infection, described in 4.5., was determined by harvesting infected cells at different time periods p.i. Three freeze-thaw cycles were performed to disrupt the cells, and the supernatant containing the virus was collected after centrifugation. The amount of infectious virus was then expressed as end-point titers.

#### 4.5.5 Sucrose gradient sedimentation

To analyze the conformational changes of EV1 during infection, sucrose gradient sedimentation was performed (II). SAOS- $\alpha$ 2 $\beta$ 1 cells grown in confluency were detached in 0.02% Versene in PBS, pelleted and washed twice with PBS. For virus attachment, cells were incubated for 1 h on ice with 150 000 cpm of [<sup>35</sup>S]methionine-labeled EV1 in PBS containing 2 mM MgCl<sub>2</sub>. The cells were then washed twice with PBS-MgCl<sub>2</sub> and incubated at 37°C 0 to 2 h in DMEM, containing 1% FBS. After cell lysis (1% Triton X-100, 10 min on ice) and low speed centrifugation, the supernatant was layered on 5-20% (w/v) sucrose gradient and centrifuged 150 000 g for 2 h at 4°C. Collected fractions were analyzed for radioactivity in a scintillation counter. Samples containing only radiolabeled EV1 were used as a control.

#### 4.5.6 Immunoisolation

For immunoisolation studies with EV1 (II) cells were infected with EV1 for different periods of time as described in 4.5. After infection, the cells were detached with a rubber policeman, washed and homogenized by passing the pellet extensively through a 23G needle in a homogenization buffer (3 mM imidazole, 0.25M sucrose, 1 mM EDTA, pH 7). Homogenate was pelleted and the post-nuclear supernatant was then subjected to immunoisolation. M-450 Dynal beads (Dynal AS, Oslo, Norway), coated with mouse anti-caveolin-1 (clone 2234, Transduction laboratories) or non-specific mouse IgG (Sigma-Aldrich) together with 1% BSA overnight, were incubated with the homogenates for 1 h by rotating at 4°C. The homogenate, a sample from the unbound fraction and the beads were diluted in Laemmli sample buffer and subjected to SDS-PAGE and immunoblotting. The blots were visualized by rabbit anti-caveolin-1 or anti-EV1 antiserum, anti-rabbit HRP conjugate (BIO-RAD) and chemiluminescent Super Signal substrate (Pierce) (Table 1).

To measure the infectivity of the EV1 particles inside the caveola structures the immunoisolated material was treated with 0.5 % SDS for 15 min on ice to release the virus from caveola structures. After centrifugation (1 min, 16 000 g, 4°C) the collected virus was plaque titrated using GMK cells for 2 days, infected cells were stained with crystal violet and the average amount of plaques were counted from four parallel wells.

#### 4.5.7 Transfection studies

SAOS- $\alpha$ 2 $\beta$ 1 or A549 cells grown on 8.8 cm<sup>2</sup> plate were transfected with 2  $\mu$ g plasmid DNA encoding HA-tagged wt caveolin-3 or dominant negative mutant caveolin-3 (CavDGV) (Roy et al. 1999) using Fugene 6 reagent (Boehringer Mannheim) according to the manufacturer's instructions. After a 48 h incubation period the cells were infected with either EV1 or HPEV1 (used as a control virus), as described in 4.5. Ten or six hours post infection the cells were methanol-fixed and incubated with antibodies against the HA-tag (Santa Cruz)

and EV1 or HPEV1, followed by incubation with secondary antibodies (Table 1). Confocal microscopy was used to calculate the number of transfected and infected cells.

## 4.6 Transduction studies

The transduction efficiency of the recombinant baculoviruses was assessed either by luciferase activity measurement (III, V) or by analysis of the EGFP expression (I). For transduction experiments baculoviruses were allowed to attach to A549 (III), MDA-MB-435 (V) and HepG2 cells (I, V). Transduction was performed for 2-48 h at 37°C in the absence or presence of 5 mM sodium butyrate (Fluka Chemie AG, Buchs, Switzerland). For luciferase activity measurement (III, V), after appropriate transduction time, cells were detached, concentrated by centrifugation, resuspended and subsequently transferred into white-pigmented 96-well plate (CellStar, Greiner-Bio One, Frickenhausen, Germany) followed by addition of 1 mM D-Luciferin (Sigma-Aldrich) diluted in 0.1 M Na-citrate buffer. The enzymatic activity of luciferase was measured with a multilabel counter Wallac 1420 Victor TM 2 (Wallac Oy, Turku, Finland) utilizing Software version 2.00. For EGFP expression studies (I), transduced cells were fixed at appropriate time points with 4% PFA in PBS, mounted on microscope slides and inspected by confocal microscopy. Results were presented as EGFP expression percentage in the cell population studied.

### 4.6.1 Inhibition of transduction

The inhibitory efficiency of LyP-1, F3, CGKRK or RKK peptides on the transduction of recombinant baculoviruses (V) was investigated by preincubating HepG2 cells in the presence of the peptides (250, 500, and/or 1000  $\mu$ M) for 30 min at 4°C followed by addition of the virus (100 pfu/cell) and further incubation for 1 h at 4°C. After washes, transduction was carried out for 24 h at 37 °C after which the cells were monitored for luciferase activity as described in 4.6.

The effect of ammonium chloride on the transduction of the recombinant baculoviruses (V) was assessed by incubating viruses with HepG2 cell for 1 h at 4°C. The virus-containing medium was replaced with warm (37 °C) medium followed by addition of ammonium chloride (1-10 mM). After 24 h transduction, the luciferase activity was measured. As a control, 10 mM ammonium chloride was added to control cells 1 h (37 °C) prior to harvesting.

## 4.7 Electron microscopy

### 4.7.1 Nanogold pre-embedding immunoelectron microscopy

For the baculovirus entry studies (I), HepG2 cells were transduced as described in 4.5. and fixed with PLP at +4°C o/n (4% PFA, 75 mM lysine-HCl-Na-phosphate buffer, 2.13 mg/ml NaIO<sub>4</sub>). After fixation, cells were washed and permeabilized with phosphate and saponin buffer. Cells were incubated with the corresponding primary antibodies and the nanogold conjugated secondary antibodies (Table 1), at RT for 1 h. After the washes a postfixation by 1% glutaraldehyde and quenching with 50 mM NH<sub>4</sub>Cl were performed, followed by silver enhancement (Nanoprobes) and gold toning. The cells were further postfixed with 1% osmium tetroxide containing 15 mg/ml K<sub>4</sub>Fe(CN)<sub>6</sub> at +4°C for 1 h and dehydrated with 70% and 96% ethanol, stained with 2% uranylacetate, and embedded in LX-112 Epon (Ladd Research industries, Williston, VT). The samples were further stained with toluidine blue, cut with ultramicrotome (Reichert-Jung, Ultracut E) and stained with uranylacetate and lead citrate. The examination was performed by JEOL JEM-1200EX transmission electron microscope (JEOL LTD, Tokyo, Japan) operated at ~60 kV.

### 4.7.2 Ruthenium red staining

In order to stain cell surface carbohydrates, ruthenium red staining was performed for baculovirus transduced HepG2 cells (I). After transduction (described in 4.5.), cells were washed with cacodylate buffer (pH 7.3.) and fixed first with 1.3% glutaraldehyde for 1 h at RT followed by postfixation with 1.7 % osmium tetroxide for 3 h at RT. Both fixatives contained 0.07 mg/ml ruthenium red in cacodylate buffer. The specimens were dehydrated in ethanol, stained with uranyl acetate, and embedded in LX-112 Epon. Further preparation for electron microscopy was performed as described in 4.7.1.

### 4.7.3 Pre-embedding labeling with gold-conjugated protein A

To study the internalization of EV1 with electron microscopy (II), the virus was first allowed to bind to SAOS- $\alpha$ 2 $\beta$ 1 cells for 1 h on ice. After the washes, cells were incubated with EV1 antibodies for 1 h on ice, washed and treated with protein A-gold of 5 nm particles (G. Posthuma and J. Slot, Utrecht, The Netherlands), for 1 h on ice and washed. Cells were then either fixed immediately or allowed to internalize EV1 at 37°C in complete culture medium. Cells were fixed in 2.5% glutaraldehyde in 0.1 M phosphate buffer (pH 7.4) for 1 h, then postfixed in 1% osmium tetroxide for 1 h in the same buffer, dehydrated in ethanol, stained with uranyl acetate, and embedded in LX-112. The cutting and further staining was performed as described in 4.7.1.

#### 4.7.4 Post-embedding labeling for cryosections

EV1 infected SAOS- $\alpha$ 2 $\beta$ 1 cells were prepared for cryo-ultramicrotomy by fixation with 8% PFA in PBS for 1h at RT. Infected cells were embedded in 10% gelatine at 37°C, and allowed to solidify on ice. Fixed blocks were infused with cryoprotectant (2.1 M sucrose), for at least 30 min. Blocks manipulated to make pyramids were placed on the aluminium specimen carrier, frozen in liquid nitrogen and cut using glass knives and a Reichert 4D ultramicrotome. Immunolabeling was carried out as described earlier (Griffiths et al. 1984) using protein A-gold particles of 5 and 10 nm (Slot & Geuze 1985). The non-specific binding was blocked using 10 % FBS in PBS throughout the staining. Free protein A in 5% FBS in PBS before secondary antibody treatment was used for blocking. Labeled sections were further contrasted and embedded as described earlier (Marjomäki et al. 1990).



## **5 REVIEW OF THE RESULTS**

### **5.1 Characterization of the baculovirus entry route**

#### **5.1.1 General course of baculovirus transduction**

Baculoviruses were shown to transduce HepG2 cells efficiently (I). EGFP expression started at 6h p.t., gene transfer efficiency being 3% at that time. A considerable increase in EGFP expression was observed after 12 h p.t. and maximum level of expression was reached at 22 h p.t., when approximately 30% of cells expressed EGFP (I, Fig. 1).

#### **5.1.2 Binding and uptake of baculoviruses**

The overview of baculoviral binding and internalization was obtained by transducing HepG2 cells with wt baculovirus for different periods of time. Viral particles, stained with anti-vp39 capsid antibody were visualised with confocal microscopy. Baculoviruses were seen to attach HepG2 cells efficiently (I, Fig. 2A and B), concentrating on certain areas of the plasma membrane. Baculoviruses were observed in cluster formations at 5-15 min p.t. (I, Fig. 2A). Starting at 30 minutes p.t., viruses were found in perinuclear accumulations, which were most visible between 1 to 2 h p.t. Later (3-4 h p.t.) viral capsids were observed in the nucleus, although most remained in the cytoplasm (I, Fig. 2B).

Binding of baculoviruses to HepG2 cell surface was further studied by electron microscopy. Baculoviruses, with typical rod-shaped morphology surrounded with loose-fitting envelope, were clearly visible without specific labeling due to the large size of the viruses. Viruses were observed near the plasma membrane starting at 15 min p.t. Interestingly, viruses were frequently seen attached to microvilli-like structures on the cell surface by ruthenium red staining (I, Fig. 3D). Microvilli-like structures were more abundantly observed in transduced cells than in untransduced control cells, suggesting baculoviruses to induce the formation of these structures.

Although baculovirus has been suggested to use clathrin-mediated endocytosis in mammalian cells (Kukkonen et al. 2003, Salminen et al. 2005, van Loo et al. 2001), no direct evidence concerning the use of clathrin pits has been presented. In this study, some baculoviruses were seen at the cell surface in pits with an electron-dense coating resembling clathrin, starting at 30 min p.t., (I, Fig. 3B). At this time point, virus was also seen near the plasma membrane in small non-coated cytoplasmic vesicles (I, data not shown). However, no viruses in clathrin-coated vesicles were found. Additionally, virus particles were observed in larger non-coated plasma membrane invaginations and in larger vesicles near the cell surface at 30 min p.t. (I, Fig. 3C and D). To discriminate between internalized vesicles and membrane invaginations, ruthenium red staining was used (Henley et al. 1998, Marechal et al. 2001). Carbohydrate-specific ruthenium red staining confirmed that in addition to virus filled ruthenium red positive membrane invaginations on the plasma membrane, there were large cytoplasmic vesicles, not continuous with the plasma membrane, near the cell surface containing several virus particles (I, Fig. 3D).

### 5.1.3 Endocytic compartments in baculoviral entry

To study baculovirus internalization in more detail, different markers of intracellular organelles were exploited in immunofluorescent labeling studies performed with confocal microscopy and in nanogold pre-embedding immunoelectron microscopy. In confocal microscopy, baculovirus displaying EGFP as a fusion to the capsid protein vp39 (vp39EGFP) (Kukkonen et al. 2003), was shown to colocalize notably with an early endosomal marker, EEA-1, from 15 min up to 1 h p.t., maximum colocalization being at 30-45 min p.t. (I, Fig. 4A). Colocalization was not further observed after 1.5 h p.t. Nanogold pre-embedding immunoelectron microscopy further confirmed the result showing intact baculovirus particles inside structures positive for EEA1 from 30 min to 1.5 h p.t. (I, Fig. 4A).

The late endosomal-lysosomal marker, CI-MPR, showed partial colocalization with the wt baculovirus stained with either anti-vp39 or anti-gp64 starting at 45 min p.t. detected with confocal microscopy (I, Fig. 5). Maximum colocalization was estimated to take place at 1.5 h p.t. At later time points, colocalization with the viral capsid vp39 started to decrease, while the colocalization of the viral envelope glycoprotein gp64 and CI-MPR was still detectable. The presence of the virus in late endosomal/lysosomal structures was verified by nanogold pre-embedding immunoelectron microscopy and CD63 antibody specific for the late endosomal/lysosomal membrane glycoprotein. In electron micrographs, enveloped intact baculovirus particles were clearly visible in structures positive for CD63 at 2-4 h p.t. (I, Fig. 5).

The possible presence of baculovirus in other cell organelles was studied with confocal microscopy. However, no colocalization of baculovirus with recycling endosomes (anti-rab11; I, Fig. 4B) or the Golgi complex (anti-TGN-38,

anti-GM130; I, data not shown) was observed during the first four hours of transduction in the confocal double labeling studies.

## 5.2 Characterization of the echovirus 1 entry route

### 5.2.1 General course of EV1 infection

The overview of the EV1 infection in SAOS- $\alpha$ 2 $\beta$ 1 cells was obtained with confocal microscopy. EV1, stained with anti-EV1 antisera, was shown to bind to SAOS- $\alpha$ 2 $\beta$ 1 cells and the virus was observed in an intracellular location 2 h p.i. (II, Fig. 1A). The virus production, taking place at 5 to 10 h p.i. detected by end-point dilution assay (II, Fig. 2E), was observed by confocal microscopy as an intense fluorescence in the cytoplasm of the SAOS- $\alpha$ 2 $\beta$ 1 cells, but not in control SAOS-pAW cells (I, Fig. 1). In addition, immunoblotting of cell homogenates revealed a substantial increase in EV1 capsid proteins only in SAOS- $\alpha$ 2 $\beta$ 1 cells at 12 h p.i. (II, Fig. 2A). Furthermore, the binding assay performed with radioactively labeled EV1 showed clear binding to SAOS- $\alpha$ 2 $\beta$ 1 cells (70%) but not the control cell line (II, Fig. 2B). Together these results confirmed the previous observations that  $\alpha$ 2 $\beta$ 1 integrin is needed for EV1 replication.

The structural changes in the EV1 virus particle during the early events of the infection were analyzed by sucrose gradient sedimentation of the cell-associated radiolabeled EV1 (II, Fig. 3). Prior to binding to the cells, the virus sedimented entirely as 160S form, known to be the form of native capsid particle. Incubation of SAOS- $\alpha$ 2 $\beta$ 1 cells for one hour on ice resulted in EV1 sedimentation as 160S and 135S particles, where the latter ones predominated (II, Fig. 3A). Particles representing empty capsids (80S) were observed between thirty minutes to 2 h incubation p.i. at 37°C (II, Fig. 3B).

As previous studies with another picornavirus, HPEV1, demonstrated the use of clathrin-dependent pathway in the virus entry (Joki-Korpela et al. 2001), the internalization of EV1 was further observed with the markers of the clathrin-dependent endocytic route. However, no colocalization of EV1 with early endosomal antigen (EEA1) was detected (II, Fig. 5). This was also the case with transferrin receptor, marker for early sorting and recycling endosomes (Gruenberg & Maxfield 1995) which was expressed as a myc-tagged construct (TF-myc) (Suomalainen & Garoff 1997) (II, Fig. 5). Likewise, no detectable colocalization of  $\alpha$ 2 $\beta$ 1 integrin or EV1 (Fig. 5) with cation-independent mannose 6-phosphate receptor (CI-MPR; found primarily in the late endosomes), TGN-46 (trans-Golgi network) or p23 (cis-Golgi network) was observed (II, Fig. 5 and data not shown). Based on these studies EV1 does not seem to use clathrin-dependent endocytosis route.

### 5.2.2 Role of the $\alpha 2\beta 1$ integrin in EV1 infection

To study the possible role of EV1 receptor candidates, the capability of specific antibodies to inhibit EV1 infection in SAOS- $\alpha 2\beta 1$  cells was studied. Again, most of the SAOS- $\alpha 2\beta 1$  cells were positive for the EV1 antigens, whereas only a small number of control SAOS-pAW cells were infected (II, Fig. 2C). Antibodies against  $\alpha 2\beta 1$  integrin reduced the infectivity by  $56 \pm 2\%$  (12F1) and  $86 \pm 1\%$  (MAB1950) (II, Fig. 2D). Antibodies against  $\beta 2$  microglobulin as well as combination of anti- $\alpha 2$  integrin and anti- $\beta 2$  microglobulin antibodies resulted in the almost complete inhibition of infection (II, Fig. 2D). The antibody against HLA-1, expressed in association with  $\beta 2$  microglobulin on the cell surface, did not show any evident inhibition of infection (II, Fig. 2D). Results support previous findings that  $\beta 2$  microglobulin would have a role in EV1 infection (Ward et al. 1998).

To study further the role of  $\alpha 2\beta 1$  integrin in EV1 infection, SAOS- $\alpha 2\beta 1$  cells were double labeled with antibodies against EV1 and  $\alpha 2$  integrin (II, Fig. 4A). The distribution of the  $\alpha 2\beta 1$  integrin was not altered by the attachment of EV1 to the plasma membrane. Colocalization of EV1 and  $\alpha 2\beta 1$  integrin was most obvious on the cell boundaries (II, Fig. 4A). Echovirus 1 was seen in the perinuclear accumulations in some (12%) SAOS- $\alpha 2\beta 1$  cells already after 5 min p.i. Thirty minutes p.i.  $\alpha 2\beta 1$  integrin and EV1 co-localized in the perinuclear accumulations in 30% of SAOS- $\alpha 2\beta 1$  cells and at 2 h p.i., already in 70% of the cells (II, Fig. 4A). Although  $\alpha 2\beta 1$  integrin and  $\beta 2$  microglobulin co-localized to some extent on the cell surface after EV1 attachment (II, data not shown), no significant co-localization of  $\beta 2$  microglobulin with  $\alpha 2$  integrin subunit was detected at 2 h p.i. (II, Fig. 4B).

The role of the intracellular domain of  $\alpha 2$  integrin subunit in EV1 infection was studied with the  $\alpha 2/\alpha 1$  integrin chimera (SAOS- $\alpha 2/\alpha 1\beta 1$  cells). In line with previous studies (Kawaguchi et al. 1994), the mutation in the cytoplasmic domain of  $\alpha 1$  integrin had only minor effect on the replication of EV1 (II, Fig. 2E).

### 5.2.3 Role of caveolin-1 in EV1 infection

Electron microscopic studies revealed that the surface of SAOS- $\alpha 2\beta 1$  cells is rich in caveolae (II, Fig. 6A). After 30 min p.i. EV1, labeled with protein A-gold, was detected with electron microscopy in vesicular structures with characteristics of caveolae (spherical vesicles, approximately 60 to 90 nm in diameter, lacking visible coat) (II, Fig. 6B and C). These caveolae-like vesicles were observed close to the plasma membrane in the cell periphery, as well as occasionally near the nucleus in large accumulations. After 2 h of incubation at 37°C, some of the internalized structures seemed to be surrounded by a limiting membrane (II, Fig. 6D). Double immunolabeling of the cryosections verified colocalization of caveolin-1 and EV1 (II, Fig. 6E, F).

In confocal microscopy, caveolin-1 was observed in scattered, small vesicular structures in uninfected SAOS- $\alpha 2\beta 1$  cells and in infected SAOS- $\alpha 2\beta 1$

cells immediately after virus attachment (II, Fig. 7A). Only weak colocalization of caveolin-1 with  $\alpha 2\beta 1$  integrin was observed at that time. However, between 30 min and 2 h p.i., caveolin-1 showed substantial accumulation in perinuclear vesicles (II, Fig 7B) and colocalized markedly with EV1 and  $\alpha 2\beta 1$  integrin (II, Fig 7C, D), suggesting that the EV1 capsid polypeptides, the integrin, and caveolin-1, were co-distributed to perinuclear structures as a consequence of EV1 infection.

As SV40 is known to enter the endoplasmic reticulum (ER) at 3-5 h p.i. (Kartenbeck et al. 1989, Pelkmans et al. 2001), double-labeling with PDI, a marker for the ER, was performed. EV1 showed no colocalization (II, data not shown), indicating that EV1/integrin/caveolin complex did not enter PDI-positive areas of ER during the first 2 h p.i.

To verify the association of EV1 with caveolae or caveosomes, immunoisolation of caveoli structures was performed (II, Fig. 8). A substantial amount of EV1 was isolated already after viral receptor binding with anti-caveolin-1 beads. The amount of EV1 in caveolae increased after 15 min incubation at 37°C (II, Fig. 8). A considerable amount of  $\alpha 2\beta 1$  integrin could be isolated with anti-caveolin-1 antibodies 15 min p.i., suggesting that also integrin is recruited to caveolae shortly after virus binding (II, data not shown). Immunisolated caveola structures contained infective virus, which was demonstrated by plaque titration.

Expression of the dominant negative caveolin caused an approximately 66% inhibition of infection (II, Table 1), while expression of the wild type caveolin had no effect on EV1 infection. The clathrin mediated entry pathway was unaffected by the dominant negative caveolin, as shown by the HPEV control virus infection (Joki-Korpela et al. 2001). Methyl  $\beta$ -cyclodextrin, known to affect cholesterol distribution and destroy caveolae, inhibited the EV1 infection significantly as observed by double labeling experiments in confocal microscopy. It consequently reduced the percentage of cells showing perinuclear colocalization of EV1, caveolin-1, and  $\alpha 2\beta 1$  integrin approximately from 70 % to 5% (II, Table 2).

## 5.3 Characterization of the recombinant baculoviruses

### 5.3.1 Expression of transgenes in infected insect cells

In order to get an overview of the recombinant virus production in insect cells, expression of the fusion proteins on the surface of *sf9* cells was studied. For this infected cells were subjected to immunofluorescent staining and immunoblotting. Confocal microscopy analysis demonstrated the presence of anti-FLAG antibody stained RGD-gp64 fusion proteins on the *sf9* cell surface at 36 h p.i. showing somewhat clustered distribution (III, Fig. 2A-C). Likewise, the fusion proteins composed of a tumor homing peptide (LyP-1, F3 or CGKRK)

and the VSVG anchor, were clearly detectable and uniformly distributed on the surface of infected insect cells at 38 h p.i., as demonstrated with the anti VSVG tag antibody staining (V, Fig. 2A). The expression of corresponding fusion proteins on the infected *Sf9* cells was confirmed by SDS-PAGE and western blotting using appropriate antibodies (III, IV, V, data not shown). For unknown reason, the GFP-fusion proteins displaying RKK showed dramatically reduced fluorescence detected both with confocal microscopy and FACS (IV, Fig. 3). Cells infected with control virus expressing nonmutated GFPgp64 showed high GFP fluorescence, indicating that the generated mutations in GFP loops (RKKH/IRKK), rather than the fusion of GFP to gp64, have a negative impact on the GFP fluorescence. In addition, strong luciferase marker gene expression was demonstrated at 38 h p.i. by immunoblot analysis (V, data not shown) using *Sf9* cells infected with *AcLyP-1-luc*, *AcF3-luc* or *AcCGKRRK-luc* (V, Fig. 2B).

### 5.3.2 Western blot analysis of the recombinant viruses

To demonstrate the expression of the fusion proteins on the viral particles, SDS-PAGE and immunoblotting were performed. Results of the RGD displaying baculoviruses, *AcCL* and *AcHL*, detected with anti-FLAG antibody showed successful incorporation of the fusion proteins into the recombinant virus particles (III, Fig. 2D). The presence of the fusions in gp64 trimers was clearly seen from nonreducing samples (III, Fig. 2E). The expression of RGD as a part of the fusion proteins was confirmed with HPEV1 and CAV9 antisera (III, Fig 2F and G). The successful incorporation of the RKK displaying GFPgp64 fusion proteins on the viral particles as well as in gp64 trimers was demonstrated with anti-gp64, anti-FLAG and anti-GFP antibody (IV, Fig. 2A-C). Both RGD and RKK displaying viruses expressed wt gp64 protein more efficiently than the fusion protein itself (III, IV). The incorporation of the LyP-1, F3 or CGKRRK displaying VSVG fusion proteins on the surface of the corresponding viruses was confirmed with anti-VSVG tag antibody (V, Fig. 2C). The fusion proteins were mainly visible in dimeric or trimeric forms despite of reduction. Post-translational modifications of the proteins were likely to be present as well.

The ratio of total particle number versus the amount of infectious virus particles was determined by immunoblotting similar pfus of recombinant viruses. The amount of infectious particles and quantity of immunostained vp39 correlated well indicating rather similar total particle/infectious particle ratio between the recombinant viruses (III, Fig. 3; V, Fig. 2D).

### 5.3.3 Ligand binding studies *in vitro*

To study the ability of RKK displaying fusion proteins to bind to the recombinant  $\alpha 2$ I-domain, the ligand binding domain of  $\alpha 2$  integrin, ELISA was performed (IV). The results demonstrate that both RKK displaying recombinant viruses, *AcGFP(IRKK)gp64* and *AcGFP(RKHH)gp64* showed more efficient

binding to  $\alpha 2$ I-domain than the control viruses, suggesting functional expression of the RKK motifs on the surface of the virions (IV, Fig. 4).

## 5.4 Binding and entry of recombinant viruses to mammalian cells

The ability of the cancer cell targeting motifs, RGD, RKK, LyP-1, F3 and CGKRK to enhance the binding of the recombinant viruses to their target cells was assessed with the confocal microscope (III, IV) and FACS (V).

The A549 human lung carcinoma cell line was shown to express abundant levels of  $\alpha v\beta 3$  integrin, the receptor molecule for HPEV and CAV9 RGD when stained with NAKG-4 antibody (III, Fig. 5A). This was consistent with the earlier report (Triantafilou et al. 2000a). The binding of the recombinant RGD displaying baculoviruses, *AcCL* and *AcHL*, to A549 cells was more efficient than the binding of the control virus (wt), as observed by confocal imaging using anti-vp39 antibody (III, Fig. 4A). Quantitative fluorescence intensity measurement confirmed the results and demonstrated 2-3 times higher binding capacity of the recombinant viruses over the wt virus to the A549 cells (III, Fig. 4B). Interestingly, the recombinant viruses showed extensive clustering on the cell surface. This phenomenon was not observed with wt virus to this extent (III, Fig. 5B).

The binding of the RKK displaying viruses, *AcGFP(RKKH)gp64* and *AcGFP(IRKK)gp64* to their target cells CHO- $\alpha 2\beta 1$  was analyzed with anti-gp64 antibody and confocal microscopy. Recombinant viruses did not, however, show improved binding when compared to the control virus *AcGFPgp64* (IV, Fig. 5). Preincubation with phospholipase C, known to inhibit BV transduction in mammalian cells (Tani et al. 2001), seemed to diminish both wt and recombinant virus binding and entry. However, there was some indication of the *AcGFP(K)gp64* virus entry to PLC treated cells at 60 min supporting the functionality of RKK (IV, Fig. 5).

The binding ability of LyP-1, F3 and CGKRK displaying recombinant baculoviruses, *AcLyP-1-luc*, *AcF3-luc* and *AcCGKRK-luc*, to the MDA-MB-435 and HepG2 cells was measured by flow cytometry. Recombinant viruses were incubated with MDA-MB-435 or HepG2 cells in suspension, stained with anti-gp64 and analyzed with FACS. Results showed that the recombinant viruses exhibited 2-5 fold higher binding to both MDA-MB-435 and HepG2 cells when compared to the control virus (V, Fig. 3), suggesting that the tumor homing peptides enhanced the binding.

### 5.4.1 Inhibition of virus binding

The ability of the synthetic LyP-1, F3 and CGKRK peptides to inhibit the binding of *AcLyP-1-luc*, *AcF3-luc* and *AcCGKRK-luc* viruses to MDA-MB-435 cells was measured with flow cytometry (V). Cells were preincubated with

different concentrations of soluble peptides, followed by incubation with recombinant viruses, immunofluorescent staining and flow cytometric analysis. LyP-1 peptide was the strongest inhibitor of all recombinant viruses and the control virus. All peptides self- and cross-inhibited the binding of each peptide displaying virus and the control virus, F3 and CGKRRK peptides to a lesser extent than LyP-1 (V, Fig. 6). Results demonstrate the complexity of the binding of both control and recombinant viruses to the MDA-MB-435 cells.

## 5.5 Transduction efficiency of recombinant baculoviruses

To quantify the efficiency of ligand directed gene delivery, the enzymatic activity of luciferase was measured from cells transduced with *AcCL-luc* (III), *AcLyP-1-luc*, *AcF3-luc* and *AcCGKRRK-luc* (V). Control virus, *Ac-luc*, with wild-type surface characteristics served as a control.

With the RGD displaying *AcCL-luc*, 3-fold and 2-fold increase in the transgene expression was achieved with  $\alpha v \beta 3$  integrin expressing A549 human lung carcinoma cells at 24 h p.t. with MOIs 20 and 50, respectively (III, Fig. 6). No increase in luciferase activity was observed in HepG2 cells.

Up to 7- and 24-fold increase in the luciferase activity was obtained with the tumor homing peptide displaying baculoviruses in MDA-MB-435 and HepG2 cells, respectively. The luciferase activity was dose-dependent and the increase in the transduction efficiency was most significant at low pfu/cell (V, Fig. 4A). The highest transduction efficiency was detected at 34 h in HepG2 cells (V, Fig. 4B). MDA-MB-435 cells were rather non-permissive to viral transduction as luciferase expression was only weakly detectable before 48 h. Sodium butyrate did not affect the level of transgene expression.

### 5.5.1 Inhibition of transduction

The ability of LyP-1, F3 and CGKRRK peptides to inhibit the transduction of *AcLyP-1-luc*, *AcF3-luc* and *AcCGKRRK-luc* in HepG2 cells was assessed with the luciferase activity assay (V). LyP-1 reduced the transduction of the corresponding LyP-1 displaying virus by 50% but had no effect on the transduction of the control virus *Ac-Luc*. In contrast, F3 peptide inhibited almost completely both *AcF3-luc* and *Ac-luc* transduction. CGKRRK peptide inhibited the transduction of *AcCGKRRK-luc* by 25%, but did not affect the transduction of the control virus. The cationic control peptide, RKK, had no effect on the viral transduction (V, Fig. 7).

Ammonium chloride, which is known to prevent the endosomal acidification, was used to study whether the recombinant viruses, *AcLyP-1-luc*, *AcF3-luc*, *AcCGKRRK-luc* and *Ac-luc*, use the endosomal entry route as has been suggested for wt virus in HepG2 cells (Kukkonen et al. 2003, Salminen et al. 2005, van Loo et al. 2001). The luciferase activity was gradually declined with



increasing concentrations of ammonium chloride (V, Fig. 5). The transgene expression was completely inhibited at 6 mM ammonium chloride, suggesting the use of similar entry mechanism by the control and the surface modified viruses (V, Fig. 5).

## 6 DISCUSSION

Baculovirus is a new fresh vector candidate for therapeutic gene transfer. The virus is regarded as safe with low or no pathogenic potential (Airenne et al. 2004). The baculovirus display strategy allows expression of targeting motifs on the viral surface (Oker-Blom et al. 2003). To this end, the main goal of this thesis work has been to develop an efficient targetable gene delivery vehicle using baculovirus display technology. This was implemented by displaying targeting motifs specific for tumor vasculature on the surface of the virus. Recombinant viruses were further used to monitor the binding and transduction efficiency of the target cells (III, IV, V). Moreover, the baculovirus entry route to human hepatocarcinoma cells was studied to obtain a better understanding of the internalization pathway leading to transduction (I). Additionally, the entry route of  $\alpha 2\beta 1$  integrin together with EV1 was assessed in study (II). This integrin is the target molecule of RKK targeting motif utilized in this study, thus information about the internalization mechanism of this molecule was of particular interest. Together, the understanding of cell entry mechanisms, viral entry steps as well as natural receptor interactions, among several factors, are needed in order to develop a virus vector that is able to specific and targeted gene transfer.

### 6.1 Viral entry

In this thesis work, the entry of two very different viruses was studied. Baculovirus, *AcMNPV*, is a large, rod-shaped, enveloped insect virus (Blissard 1996). In contrast, echovirus 1, belonging to the enteroviruses family *Picornaviridae*, is a tiny nonenveloped icosahedral virus particle. As humans are hosts for EV1, the natural entry pathway in human cells leads to infection and production of progeny virus particles (Racaniello 2001). The internalization mechanism of EV1 was unknown. Since the virus is a human pathogen (Pallansch & Roos 2001), the study is also of clinical importance. The role of

$\alpha 2\beta 1$  integrin, the echovirus 1 receptor (Bergelson et al. 1992), in infection, was also of particular interest. The insect cells are the natural hosts of the baculovirus (Blissard & Rohrmann 1990), but viruses have been shown to enter and transduce mammalian cells (Hofmann et al. 1995, Volkman & Goldsmith 1983). The entry of baculoviruses to mammalian cells, transduction, could be regarded as “imitation of an infection”, in the sense that the virus delivers its genome for expression of transgenes without viral replication and production viral progeny. The development of baculovirus gene transfer technology urges knowledge of internalization of the baculovirus in mammalian cells.

**Viral structure as a determinant of the entry pathway.** The “main goal” of the viruses is to deliver their genome to the host cell for progeny production. Baculovirus must deliver its genome to the nucleus for replication /expression of the transgene. Echovirus 1, in contrast, replicates in the cytoplasm, inside virus-induced vesicles, and hence do not need nuclear transportation (Bienz et al. 1992). In order to deliver the genome to the correct place for replication/transcription, viruses must gain access to the cell, and uncoat their genome (Smith & Helenius 2004).

Outside the cell, viruses are stable structures. However, due to the interaction with the target cell, they must be able to break up and release their genome. This striking ability is a result of ingenious structural design, where the entire virus particle or specific proteins are locked in metastable conformation, that is able to undergo major structural changes due to interactions with the cell (Marsh & Helenius 2006). During the viral entry, the cell provides “cues”, e.g. receptor interaction or exposure to low pH that trigger the programmed structural changes leading to uncoating of the virus (Smith & Helenius 2004). The structure of the virus hence determines prerequisites for the successful entry pathway. Binding of the virus to the cell surface is known to be the first step of virus entry. Many viruses are known to utilize several receptors, some of which are attachment factors while others are true receptors that are needed to guide bound viruses to endocytic routes. (Marsh & Helenius 2006, Smith & Helenius 2004). Thus, binding of the virus to the specific receptor(s) determines its fate. Viruses have evolved to utilize receptor(s) that offer the most suitable “cues” and guide them inside to a route that best fits for their structural demands.

For baculovirus, the receptors on mammalian (and insect) cells are not known. The wide range of mammalian cells that BV enters (Kost et al. 2005, Kost & Condreay 2002) suggests that the virus interacts with conserved molecules present on many cell types or that interactions are quite non-specific (Hefferon et al. 1999, Shoji et al. 1997). The use of negatively charged molecules, especially heparan sulphate, by baculovirus in mammalian cells has been suggested by Duisit and colleagues (1999). The clear preference of baculoviruses for human hepatocytes is, however, an interesting issue, and might reflect, among other things, the use of a specific receptor in these cells (Hofmann et al. 1995). It is not sure if gp64 participates in the binding of the

virus to the mammalian cell surface. However, Markovic and colleagues (1998) have suggested that the binding of gp64 to its putative receptor would be a prerequisite for the membrane fusion (Blissard & Wenz 1992, Charlton & Volkman 1993, Leikina et al. 1992, Volkman & Goldsmith 1985, Wang et al. 1997) mediated by this molecule in insect cells. For membraneous viruses, such as baculovirus, viral membrane must fuse with cellular membrane, in order for the virus capsid to penetrate into cytoplasm. This membrane fusion is triggered by low pH and involves structural changes in the viral fusion protein (Marsh & Helenius 2006, Smith & Helenius 2004). Hence, although gp64 dependent membrane fusion is acid-induced (Blissard & Wenz 1992, Leikina et al. 1992), the binding of the molecule to the receptor could induce the process. It would be surprising if the same would not apply in mammalian cells, since the capsid release mechanism seems to be the same.

In contrast to baculovirus, EV1 is acid-stable, though it must have other means for uncoating. For picornaviruses, receptor-mediated conformational changes are known to be important for internalization and genome release. In this study (II), EV1 structural changes were observed shortly after receptor binding by saccharose gradient centrifugation, suggesting that EV1-receptor interactions lead to this conformational change. However, it is not sure whether conformational change is due to binding to  $\alpha 2$  integrin. The study of EV1 entry confirmed the necessity of  $\alpha 2\beta 1$  integrin in EV1 infection; virus did not bind nor infect the  $\alpha 2\beta 1$ -deficient control cells (II). The differences in the degree of blocking of the EV1 infection by different  $\alpha 2\beta 1$ -mAbs likely reflects binding of different mAbs to their specific epitopes on the integrin molecule. Additionally, the earlier suggestion for the role of  $\beta 2$ -microglobulin in EV1 infection (Ward et al. 1998) was confirmed. However, based on the antibody blocking experiment, it cannot be stated if the protein directly interacts with EV1.

Viral binding to the cell surface receptor(s) may trigger signalling that leads to the internalization of the receptor and viral particle. Clustering of the receptors may be needed for this activity (Smit & Helenius 2003). Gp64 molecules have been suggested to form a multimeric structure, the fusion machine, during the entry of the virus to insect cells (Markovic et al. 1998). It may be that the process is dependent on the activity of the baculovirus receptor and that the clustering of the receptor-gp64 -complexes on the cell surface would trigger signaling cascades as well. Baculovirus accumulation on the cell surface after binding was clearly seen by confocal microscopy staining and live cell imaging in this study (III). As the virus was seen in clathrin coated pits in electron microscopy and later in early endosomes (I), these regions of virus aggregation might represent specific receptor areas or regions of high endocytic activity (Gaidarov et al. 1999).

Interestingly, EV1 has also been later found to induce clustering of  $\alpha 2\beta 1$  integrin on the cell surface, leading to entry of the virus (Upla et al. 2004). EV1 might mimic natural clustering of this integrin, which with natural ligands leads to caveolin-1 oligomerization (Wei et al. 1996) and, thus, leads the virus to the caveolae route. Other evidence of virus-receptor interactions leading to

clustering comes for example from adenovirus and its receptor  $\alpha v\beta 3$ , the clustering of which leads to virus internalization (Nemerow & Stewart 1999). The internalization of  $\alpha 2\beta 1$  integrin with the EV1 into caveolae and further to caveosomes (II) is unique among integrins. Some integrins, like  $\alpha v\beta 5$  (Memmo & McKeown-Longo 1998) and  $\alpha 5\beta 1$  (Gao et al. 2000, Vignoud et al. 1994) are known to internalize via the receptor-mediated endocytosis, after which they are rapidly recycled from the early endosomes to the cell surface. In adenovirus internalization, integrin possibly internalizes, but if so, it is likely recycled immediately back to the cell surface (Nemerow 2000).

**Viruses utilize different endocytic pathways.** The majority of viruses need endocytic processes in order to successfully enter the cells. The utilization of endocytosis offers a convenient way to “free ride” deep into the cytoplasm and at the same time escape from immune defences (Marsh & Helenius 2006). The choice of the endocytosis route depends on both structural demands of the virus and the final destination of the virus in the cell.

The baculovirus internalization into early endosomes observed in this study (I) was in line with Kukkonen and colleagues (2003). As clathrin-mediated endocytosis is known to lead to early endosomes, baculovirus likely used this pathway in the entry. The large size of baculovirus, which is somewhat above the suggested upper size limit (200 nm) of the clathrin coated pit (Rejman et al. 2004), possibly restricts the use of this route, as only few viruses were seen in numerous electron microscopy samples. Based on electron microscopic studies, also macropinocytosis seems to be a possible entry route for baculovirus. Supporting data comes from adenovirus, which due to binding to  $\alpha v$  integrin, is internalized via macropinocytosis in concert with clathrin-mediated endocytosis. As a consequence, the virus is released simultaneously from both endosomes and macropinosomes to cytoplasm (Meier et al. 2002, Meier & Greber 2004). Baculovirus might use this route similarly to adenovirus to enhance the internalization and acid-induced penetration to cytosol. The possible involvement and even inducement of microvilli by baculovirus gives further support to the use of macropinocytosis. Actin-induced membrane ruffling is known to be the prerequisite for the macropinocytosis (Swanson & Watts 1995). Similar phenomena, involving microvilli, has been reported to take place during adenovirus (Meier et al. 2002, Meier & Greber 2004) and HIV (Liu et al. 2002) entry by macropinocytosis. Interestingly, baculovirus entry to hepatocytes has been earlier reported to require contact with the basolateral surface (Bilello et al. 2001) that is known to contain numerous microvilli.

After transport to early endosomes baculovirus is likely to penetrate endosomal membrane and enter the cytosol as has been suggested based on the dynamitin overexpression studies (Salminen et al. 2005). In this study (II), intact baculoviruses were observed also in the late endosomes and lysosomes indicating that all viruses are not able to escape from endosomes, but are transported further the endosomal route. Most likely these viruses will be degraded in lysosomes. Escaped capsids are then further transported to the

nucleus most likely using the actin network (Salminen et al. 2005) after which capsid probably enters the nucleus through the nuclear pore (van Loo et al. 2001).

Echovirus was found to utilize a different entry route than most other viruses. The use of caveolae route by EV1 was supported by several facts (II). SV40 virus, earlier suggested to utilize caveolae in its entry, is also acid-stable and its entry is inhibited with the same dominant negative caveolin used in this study (Anderson et al. 1996). The recent study by Upla and colleagues (2004) further confirmed the use of the caveolae route by live imaging. According to this study EV1 was shown to be transported inside caveolae and end up in perinuclear structures composed of vesicles containing caveolin-1, possibly representing caveosomes (Pelkmans et al. 2001). In fact, the more recent studies have suggested that EV1 enters caveosomes very efficiently also via clathrin- and caveolin-independent pathway (Paloranta et al. unpublished).

SV40 is known to be transported from caveosomes to smooth ER and further to the nucleus for replication (Pelkmans et al. 2001, Pietiäinen et al. 2005). EV1 in turn was not seen in the ER in this study (II) and thus likely uses different internalization route from SV40. This would be presumable, as EV1 replication has been reported to take place in cytoplasm (Bienz et al. 1992). The use of similar early entry steps by both EV1 and SV40, however, emphasizes the variability of internalization routes. Thus, this same mechanisms can be used to achieve viral entry leading both to cytoplasm and nucleus. After the presence of EV1 in putative caveosomes the fate of the virus is unknown. However, the virus RNA seems to be associated with the capsid proteins in the caveosomes, until the start of replication (Pietiäinen et al. 2004).

Altogether, results from baculovirus (I) and echovirus 1 (II) entry studies demonstrate the versatility of virus entry mechanisms and the evolved elegant mechanisms of individual viruses to exploit cell entry mechanisms in order to gain access to cells.

## 6.2 Baculovirus display

Targeting can be obtained by either chemical linking of targeting moieties on the viral surface or by using genetic approach. As chemically linked motifs can possess insufficient stability, the genetic modification is a more attractive alternative (Verma & Weitzman 2005). Baculovirus display offers a versatile tool for the display of complex proteins on the viral surface and hence broadens the applicability of display-technique from phage display (Mäkelä and Oker-Blom 2006). In baculovirus display, fusion to the N-terminus of a second copy of the gp64 major membrane glycoprotein has enabled display of motifs and proteins of varying sizes in a functional form (Boublik et al. 1995, Grabherr et al. 1997, Mottershead et al. 1997, 2000, Ojala et al. 2001). Although the structure of the gp64 is not known, the N-terminus apparently is exposed to allow successful

presentation of the fusion partners. The use of a second copy of gp64 for display allows native gp64 to mediate budding and entry of the virus (Blissard & Wenz 1992, Hefferon et al. 1999, Monsma et al. 1996, Oomens & Blissard 1999). In this study, both small RGD motifs of viral origin (III) and GFP protein carrying RKK motif (IV) was displayed utilizing this technique. As RGD motifs of CAV9 (Chang et al. 1989, Hendry et al. 1999) and HPEV1 (Hyypiä et al. 1992) naturally are situated on the flexible C-terminus of the vp1 protein being exposed on the viral surface, the display as a fusion to the gp64 N-terminus was thought to mimic this situation to some extent. For better accessibility, a short GS-linker was added, although the study of Ojala and colleagues demonstrated the functionality of small fusion partners without a linker (Ojala et al. 2001).

The successful incorporation of RGD motifs of CAV9 and HPEV1 (III) as well as RKK-GFP fusion protein (IV) on the viral surface as a gp64 fusion was in line with earlier studies (Boublik et al. 1995, Grabherr et al. 1997, Mottershead et al. 1997, 2000, Ojala et al. 2001). The more abundant presence of the wild-type gp64 protein in viral particles compared to the fusion protein has also previously been reported (Chapple & Jones 2002, Mottershead et al. 1997, 2000, Ojala et al. 2001). The presence of fusion proteins in gp64 trimers imply that the fusion partner does not, at least to a large extent, impede the oligomerisation of gp64, which is known to be essential for the transportation of gp64 to the insect cell surface (Monsma & Blissard 1995, Oomens et al. 1995, Oomens & Blissard 1999). Nevertheless, wild-type gp64 may be favored over the recombinant one in the trimerization and budding processes. The size of the fusion partner likely plays a role as larger fusion partners, such as GFP, have been suggested to interfere with oligomerization of gp64 and, thus, incorporation on the viral particles (Mottershead et al. 1997). On the other hand, despite the strong polyhedrin promoter used, the amount of fusion protein produced or available, can simply be smaller than that of the wt gp64 resulting in competition for access to the viral surface (Boublik et al. 1995, Chapple & Jones 2002).

A prerequisite for functional display of the RKK motif (IV) was a specific three dimensional structure that is needed for the RKK to bind to its target,  $\alpha$ 2I-domain (Ivaska et al. 1999a, Pentikäinen et al. 1999). As the structure of the gp64 is not known, the design of a specific scaffold with it was not possible. Based on the studies of Mottershead and colleagues (1997), GFP was known to be functional when displayed as a GFP-gp64 fusion. Additionally, results of Abedi and colleagues demonstrated the suitability of solvent exposed GFP loops as a scaffold for peptide display (Abedi et al. 1998). Therefore, most optimal loops for the RKK display were chosen based on the computer modeling. Mutations to create the RKK motif were implemented with minimal changes in the genetic code of GFP, e.g. KRDH (aa 214-217) in loop 10 of GFP resembles the structure of RKKH loop in jararrhagin model (Pentikäinen et al. 1999). Thus, the strategy was to create RKK by minimal point mutations without inserting additional codons. Mutations, however, turned out to dramatically impair the GFP fluorescence (IV), as the control virus with GFP-gp64 fusion showed normal GFP fluorescence. Based on an earlier studies (Abedi et al. 1998, Peelle et al.

2001) the loop 6 that IRKK was placed in, was the most suitable for peptide display without loss of fluorescence. In contrast, in the case of RKKH, placed in loop 10 of GFP, at least a decrease of fluorescence was expected according to an earlier study (Abedi et al. 1998). However, in both reports (Abedi et al. 1998, Peelle et al. 2001), peptides have been inserted into loops rather than created by mutagenesis. Hence, it seems that insertions into GFP loops better preserve the GFP fluorescence. The lack of fluorescence does not, however, impede the use of this display-strategy, as long as the GFP scaffold retains its overall structure. This seemed to be the case in this study, since the activity of RKK motif in mediating binding to the  $\alpha 2$ I domain of integrin  $\alpha 2\beta 1$  was demonstrated *in vitro* using an ELISA assay (IV). Sequences flanking RKK (RKKH/IRKK) did not seem to affect the binding to the I domain, which is in line with the results of Ivaska and coworkers (1999a). Similarly, the localization of the RKK containing loop in GFP did not seem to have an influence on the binding efficiency as the theoretically better located RKKH mutation showed as strong binding as IRKK located near the fusion part of the recombinant protein.

The other display strategy, utilized in study (V), was based on studies of Chapple and Jones (2002) as well as of Ojala and colleagues (2004), who demonstrated the use of the VSV-G anchor in the baculovirus display. This strategy allows more efficient display due to nonpolar distribution of fusion partners and leaves the gp64 molecule unoccupied, to assist the viral entry. As the 21-amino acid truncated ectodomain was known to mediate unspecific binding and enhanced transduction of cells (Kaikkonen et al. 2006, Ojala et al. 2004), it was replaced with a 20 alanine- residue linker. Thus the anchor in the study V consisted of the alanine linker attached to the transmembrane and cytoplasmic domains of the VSV-G protein. This inert anchor was designed to provide distance from the viral membrane and increase the flexibility for more optimal display. Using this strategy, the tumor homing peptides, LyP-1, F3 and CGKRR were designed to be displayed uniformly on the viral surface (Chapple & Jones 2002, Ojala et al. 2004). While LyP-1 is a cyclic peptide that has an internal disulphide bridge (Laakkonen et al. 2002), F3 and CGKRR are linear ones (Hoffman et al. 2003, Porkka et al. 2002). Based on the earlier studies (Akerman et al. 2002, Christian et al. 2003, Hoffman et al. 2003, Laakkonen et al. 2002, 2004, Porkka et al. 2002), these peptides can be attached to different payloads, such as the T7 phage via genetic fusion to the capsid protein 10b, and chemical coupling to inorganic nanostructures or fluorescein, demonstrating the adaptation potential of the peptides to different systems. The strategy used in this study turned out to be successful for incorporation of the tumor homing peptide -VSV-G fusion proteins on the viral surface. Based on the western blot analysis, the VSV-G fusions were likely present as oligomers on the viral surface, indicating that the cytoplasmic and transmembrane domains might also be sufficient for oligomerization of the VSV-G protein. Additional support comes from an earlier report showing the necessity of trimerization for the transport of the VSV-G to the cell membrane (Doms et al. 1987). Additionally,



Ojala and coworkers (2004) suggested that their fusion proteins carrying 21-amino acid ectodomain form trimers.

The incorporation mechanism of the VSV-G fusion protein on the baculovirus membrane is not known. During baculovirus budding, most cellular proteins on the plasma membrane are excluded, therefore VSV-G either interacts with baculoviral nucleocapsid or is passively taken in, being too small to be excluded (Chapple & Jones 2002). The small sizes of the VSV-G fusion proteins used in this study, would allow incorporation according to this theory. The study of Mangor and coworkers (2001) showed that the VSV-G protein possibly also facilitates baculoviral budding, although with lower efficiency than gp64. Therefore, the cytoplasmic and transmembrane domains of VSV-G present in the fusion construct might assist the incorporation on the baculoviral surface.

In concert with earlier studies (Ojala et al. 2001, 2004, Rätty et al. 2004, Yoshida et al. 2003) our studies herein (III, V) further confirm the feasibility of baculovirus display as a strategy to display targeting motifs on the viral surface. The use of a foreign anchor protein, such as VSV-G, seems to be a feasible system for display of both small (V, Ojala et al. 2004) and large (Chapple & Jones 2002) fusion partners, whereas the larger size of the fusion partner may likely affect the incorporation efficiency of the gp64 fusion proteins (IV, Toivola et al. 2002) and at the same time disturb the internalization of the virus.

### **6.3 Display of targeting motifs to obtain enhanced gene delivery**

The efficiency of the expression of the transgene is one of the major keynotes in therapeutic gene delivery. Although many vectors exhibit high gene delivery *in vitro*, the efficacy *in vivo* has been modest (Lundstrom 1993). Thus, enhancement of the transduction is one of the prerequisites for successful gene delivery. Although baculovirus seems to enter a great variety of mammalian cell lines, the transduction efficiency varies substantially, cell lines of hepatocyte-origin being the most susceptible to transduction (Boyce & Bucher 1996, Condreay et al. 1999). The reason for this is not straightforward. In order for baculovirus to express the transgene, DNA has to be transported to the nucleus. After this the transcription and translation needs to be performed. In theory, the "block" could lie anywhere from viral attachment to post-translational modifications for the expressed protein. Few explanations for the differences in transgene expression level have been suggested. The block has been suggested to exist in the penetration of the capsid from the endosomes (Boyce & Bucher 1996, Barsoum et al. 1997, Park et al 1997). This suggestion has been based on experiments performed with more susceptible cell lines e.g. HepG2 with ammonium chloride and the observation that the amount of virus internalized is similar regardless of the transduction efficiency (Boyce & Bucher 1996). Additional proof has been obtained from pseudotyping experiments, where

VSV-G on the surface of the virus has facilitated the release of the capsid and led to increased transgene expression even in cell lines that the virus without VSV-G had only marginal expression (Barsoum et al. 1997, Park et al 1997). Kukkonen and colleagues (2003) have reported the general block of transduction to be in the nuclear entry of the capsids using EAHY, MG63 and NHO cells. It may well be that the nuclear entry through nuclear pores in mammalian cells (van Loo et al. 2001) is the limiting step due to the large size of the baculovirus capsid. As more viral capsids would access the cytosol after penetration of the endosomal membrane, nuclear entry might succeed more probably, thus leading to expression.

Interestingly, the MDA-MB-435 cells used in this study turned out to be rather nonpermissive to wild-type baculovirus transduction (V). The fact that the histone deacetylase inhibitor, sodium butyrate, was unable to enhance the transduction efficiency could mean that the virus might not reach the nucleus of these cells efficiently. This would be in line with results of Kukkonen and coworkers (2001). On the other hand, Spenger and colleagues (2004) have reported histone deacetylase inhibitor to have only a moderate effect on the transgene expression mediated by SV40 promoter, used in our study. The association of baculoviral DNA with proteins sensitive for deacetylation in the nucleus is known to restrict efficient transgene expression (Spenger et al. 2004) and the use of butyrate or trichostatin A, histone deacetylases, has usually enhanced the transduction (Kost et al. 2005). Thus, it is also possible that SV40 promoter is not optimally working in this cell line. According to earlier studies, the choice of the promoter suitable for the target cell has been reported to affect gene transfer efficiency substantially (Shoji et al. 1997, Spenger et al. 2004). Without further studies the precise reason for the nonpermissivity in MDA-MB-435 cells with wild type baculovirus in our experiments can only be speculated.

Viral entry is a complicated process and thus the enhancement of transduction by the display of targeting motifs is not an easy task. There are two ways that displayed motif can enhance baculoviral transduction i) Motif may enhance the binding, known to be the limiting step in the baculovirus entry at least in insect cells (Wickham et al. 1992). After attachment augmented with the displayed motif, the virus would be capable of binding its own receptor/receptors and enter the cell using its "natural" entry pathway. ii) After binding with the help of displayed motif, the receptor would direct the virus to the entry route used by the targeted receptor. The use of natural entry route certainly more likely leads to the prospective outcome. Thus, the best choice would probably be the efficient targeting motif that would internalize using the same pathway as the virus. In order to design strategies possibly utilizing other entry mechanisms, caution should be taken. As reported also using other viruses, like adenovirus and retrovirus, the development of functional targeted viruses through modifications in the viral entry-related proteins may reduce or impair viral entry (Nicklin & Baker 2002, Peng & Russell 1999, Sandrin et al. 2003). Thus, the information on both the natural entry mechanism of the virus

and properties of the targeted receptor are of utmost importance in developing successful targeting strategies leading to efficient transduction.

The trend has been the same also with baculovirus. The enhancement of baculovirus binding due to the display of targeting moieties seems to be successful as reported in several studies (Ojala et al. 2001, 2004, Rätty et al. 2004, Yoshida et al. 2003) in addition to our studies (III, V). Ojala and coworkers (2001, 2004) were the first to show increased binding of target cells mediated by single chain antibody against carcinoembryonic antigen. Another targeting strategy involved the display of the synthetic IgG binding domains (ZZ) of *Staphylococcus aureus* protein A. Targeting was mediated by antibodies specific for the target cell. These display strategies were, however, not successful in enhancing the transgene expression. According to Ojala (2004), the barrier in the transgene expression was not in endosomal release. This was a conclusion from the fact that leaving the gp64 intact by using VSV-G anchor showed no increase in the efficiency of transduction (Ojala 2001 and 2004). Although enhancing the binding to target cells, these display-strategies apparently were not able to direct attached viruses either to natural entry route/routes of baculovirus or other routes and thus enhancement of transduction was not observed. Successful attempts to increase the transgene delivery by baculovirus have certainly been made e.g. by displaying the VSV-G or its truncated form or additional gp64 on the surface of the virus (Barsoum et al. 1997, Kaikkonen et al. 2006, Tani et al. 2001). However, these applications increase the host cell range rather than restrict it.

Rätty and colleagues were the first to show both enhanced and targeted approach *in vitro*, using avidin-displaying baculovirus, Baavi, coated with biotinylated paramagnetic particles targeting the cells with the aid of an external magnetic field. Additionally they demonstrated enhanced transduction of biotinylated cells with Baavi (Rätty et al. 2004). These attempts showed promise for baculovirus as a targetable therapeutic vector. In this system, binding/targeting of the virus was mediated by specific interactions with the target cell, a process that itself likely enhances transduction. Displayed avidin as a cationic molecule, additionally enhanced the cellular uptake of the viruses likely by adsorptive endocytosis. The avidin-biotin -technology adds more value to this system, enabling flexible targeting strategies (Rätty et al. 2004). The recent study of Ernst and colleagues (2006), displaying FMDV RGD sequence on the baculovirus surface, showed increased transgene delivery to target cells and, thus, confirms the results (III) of the capability of viral RGD sequences to mediate targeted and enhanced baculovirus transduction.

#### **6.4 Towards baculovirus targeting to tumor vasculature**

As viral-mediated therapeutic gene transfer has become an extensively investigated form of experimental therapy, the urge for targeted vectors has

become apparent. Targeted vectors would be especially beneficial for cancer treatment using intravascular delivery, as the uptake by normal vasculature could be minimized and at the same time maximizing the homing to the targeted site (Trepel et al. 2000, Wilson 2002). Additionally, for example, treatment of metastasis would require targeted systemic therapy (Trepel et al. 2000). Targeting to tumor vasculature is particularly tempting, as tumor vasculature has been shown to express several distinct markers that can be utilized in targeting. Some of these markers, including  $\alpha\beta 3$  integrin utilized in this study (III), are angiogenesis related, and are thus shared by all angiogenic vessels (Ruoslahti 2002a, 2002b). However, *in vivo* phage display has revealed unique molecular signatures in tumor vasculature that can be utilized in targeting (Ruoslahti 2002a, 2002b). Some of the peptides targeting to these novel signatures, namely LyP-1, F3 and CGKRRK, have been employed in this thesis work (V).

Figure 10 exhibits a schematic representation of recombinant baculoviruses targeting to tumor vasculature using targeting motifs utilized in this study. The potential entry routes of recombinant viruses into tumor endothelial cells as well as the ability of the targeting motifs to enhance the transduction of the target cells are discussed below.

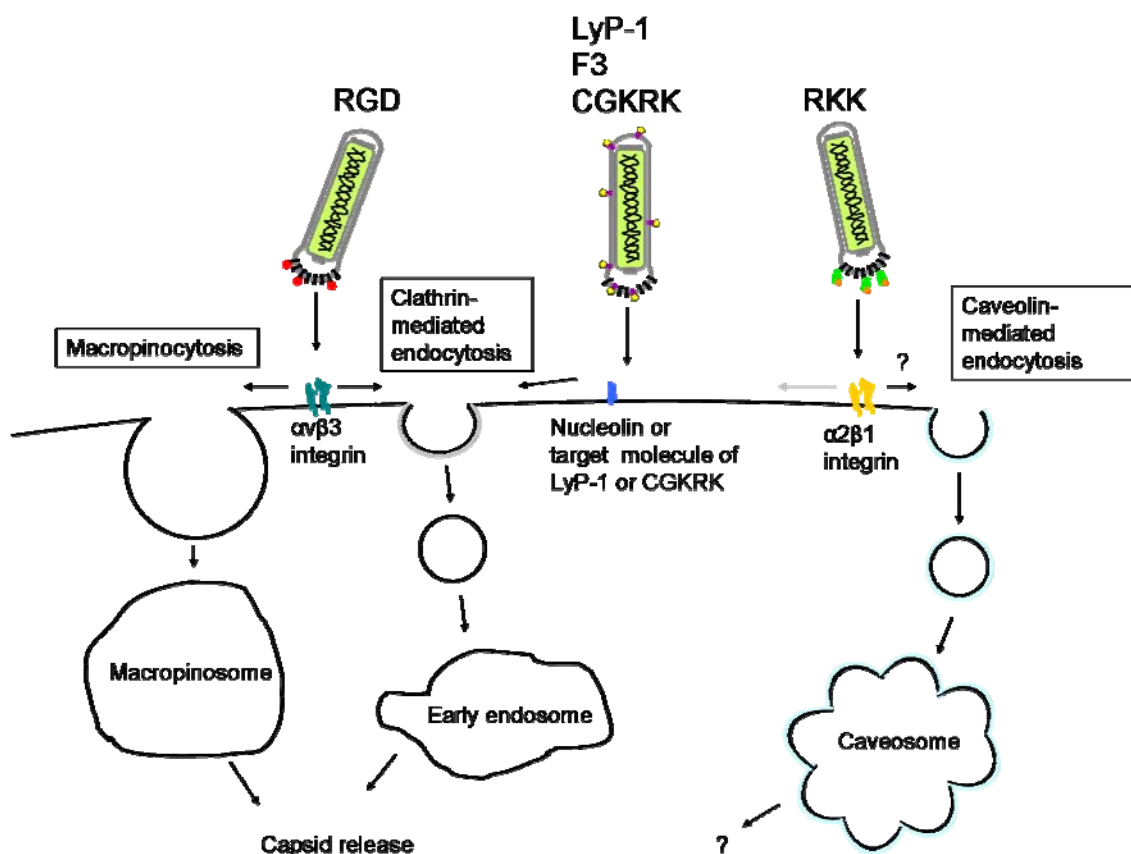


FIGURE 10 Towards baculovirus targeting to tumor vasculature. Putative entry routes of recombinant baculoviruses into tumor and tumor endothelial cells. See text for details.

**RGD** motifs have been vastly utilized in targeting (Temming et al. 2005), e.g. by incorporation of the RGD into different viruses, such as the filamentous phage (Hart et al. 1994) and human adenoviruses (Temming et al. 2005, Wickham et al. 1997). However, the RGD sequences from CAV9 or human HPEV1 have not been tested in this context before. Virus-derived RGD sequences have not been utilized vastly in targeting (Temming et al. 2005). A recent paper by Ernst and colleagues nonetheless describes successful baculovirus targeting strategy with FMDV RGD loop inserted at position 283 in the second copy of the gp64 glycoprotein (Ernst et al. 2006). Thus, viral derived RGD sequences seem to offer a feasible way to enhance the transduction as well.

The RGD motifs carrying payloads have been demonstrated to be able to mediate  $\alpha\beta3$ -dependent entry to cells via an energy-dependent process, possibly integrin-dependent receptor-mediated endocytosis (Boturyn et al. 2004, Schraa et al. 2002). This suggests that RGD displayed on the baculovirus surface could be able to enhance the internalization of the virus, which in turn could increase the transduction efficiency (III). The occurrence of RGD displaying viruses in distinct clusters on the surface of A549 cells could, hence, be a result of binding to  $\alpha\beta3$  integrin on the cell surface, since this integrin has been demonstrated to form clusters after stimulation with  $\alpha\beta3$  integrin-specific antibodies mimicking the natural ligand binding (Upla et al. 2004). Integrin clustering has also been described with adenovirus, the binding of which to several  $\alpha\upsilon$  integrins to the penton base pentamer, possessing five RGD protrusions, induces clustering and subsequent integrin signaling leading to virus internalization (Nemerow & Stewart 1999). Also CAV9 RGD-mediated binding has been suggested to cluster  $\alpha\beta3$  integrins, as multiple integrin heterodimers are able to accommodate at adjacent binding sites (Xing et al. 2004). The finding that  $\alpha\beta3$ -mediates adenovirus internalization not only via the clathrin mediated endocytosis route, but also via macropinocytosis (Meier et al. 2002) is particularly interesting because of the putative use of macropinocytosis of baculovirus suggested in this thesis work (I). Thus, RGD displayed on the baculoviral surface (III) could possibly augment virus entry via both internalization mechanisms naturally used by the virus leading to enhanced transduction (Figure 10).

**RKK.** The reason for the lack of RKK-mediated enhancement of cell binding is not clear. Given that binding activity of the RKK displaying viruses to the  $\alpha2I$  domain of the  $\alpha2\beta1$  integrin was demonstrated *in vitro*, binding to cell surface expressing  $\alpha2\beta1$  integrin would have been presumable. According to the binding and inhibition experiments, binding of the cyclic RKK motif to the  $\alpha2I$  domain is known to be strong (Ivaska et al. 1999a). One reason might be the low amount of GFP-gp64 fusion proteins present on the viral surface reported by Toivola and coworkers (2002). Based on fluorescence correlation spectroscopy (FCS) studies they stated that the amount of GFP displayed as a GFP-gp64 fusion can be as low as three proteins per virus (Toivola et al. 2002). Another possibility is that the GFP scaffold does not offer the most optimal display for

efficient binding of the RKK to the  $\alpha 2\beta 1$  integrin. The RKK display strategy was based on the computer modeling of the RKK-GFP and the I domain, as structure of the integrin was at that time not available. Therefore it is possible that there are structural constraints in the binding of bulk RKK-displaying GFP molecule to the I domain of the  $\alpha 2\beta 1$  integrin. To achieve effective binding with the RKK motif, the display should be further optimised.

Based on the results from work II, binding of a ligand, EV1, to the  $\alpha 2\beta 1$  integrin leads to  $\alpha 2\beta 1$  integrin (and EV1) recruitment to caveolae and internalization of the ligand and integrin using caveolae-mediated endocytosis. RKK binding to  $\alpha 2I$  domain has been suggested to induce structural change in the protein, increasing the affinity to echovirus 1 (Ivaska et al. 1999a). As RKK is able to bind  $\alpha 2I$  domain also simultaneously with EV1 (Xing et al. 2004), and EV1 binding has later been shown to induce specific signaling that activates  $\alpha 2\beta 1$  integrin leading to its internalization through caveolae (Upla et al. 2004), it is possible that RKK binding also could induce the same pathway. Moreover, it has been suggested that natural ligands could activate the internalization via caveolae (Upla et al. 2004). Therefore, binding of the displayed RKK motif to the cell surface  $\alpha 2\beta 1$  integrin could in theory lead the virus to the caveolae-mediated endocytosis route. Due to the large size of baculovirus it is though unlikely that the virus could be internalized through this route. Moreover, baculovirus entry is dependent on acid-induced fusion of the virus membrane (Blissard & Wenz 1992, Charlton & Volkman 1993, Volkman 1986, Volkman & Goldsmith 1985, Wang et al. 1997), and caveosomes have neutral pH (Pelkmans & Helenius 2002), hence the natural internalization mechanism could not be utilized. As a consequence, the only possibility for RKK to augment baculovirus entry would be by binding to  $\alpha 2\beta 1$  integrin on the cell surface after which baculovirus would use its own preferred entry route (Figure 10).

**LyP-1, F3 and CGKRK.** The enhancement of transduction due to display of the tumor homing peptides demonstrates the ability of baculovirus display to increase the transduction of also rather nonpermissive cell types, like MDA-MB-435. LyP-1, F3 and CGKRK have been demonstrated to internalize and end up in the nuclei of their target cells (Hoffman et al. 2003, Laakkonen et al. 2002, Porkka et al. 2002). Given the fact that they also have been reported to carry various cargos, including phage, fluorescein and inorganic nanoparticles into target cells *in vivo* (Akerman et al. 2002, Christian et al. 2003, Hoffman et al. 2003, Laakkonen et al. 2002, 2004, Porkka et al. 2002), they might well be able to assist baculovirus in the entry process. They have not been evaluated earlier in viral gene transfer context, thus, this study demonstrates for the first time enhancement of transduction augmented by these motifs.

According to the ammonium chloride inhibition results (V), tumor homing peptide-displaying baculoviruses enter HepG2 cells primarily by endocytosis, like the wild-type virus (Kukkonen et al. 2003, Salminen et al. 2005, van Loo et al. 2001). This indicates that these tumor homing peptides likely augment viral binding and possibly enhance the entry via the natural entry route of the virus

(Figure 10). Given the fact that F3, CGKRRK and baculovirus might all bind heparan sulphate and/or phosphatidyl serine (Christian et al. 2003, Duisit et al. 1999, Hoffman et al. 2003, Tani et al. 2001), the enhancement of natural entry route of the virus seems likely. The target molecules of LyP-1 and CGKRRK have not been identified and the entry mechanisms of these tumor homing peptides are currently unknown. It has, however, been suggested that CGKRRK might internalize with the help of heparan sulphate (Hoffman et al. 2003). The fact that the heparan sulfate molecule is known to internalize using endocytosis during its normal turnover fits well in this picture (Iozzo 1987). Heparan sulphate-bound molecules, e.g. basic fibroblast growth factor, are also known to be carried along during this turnover (Roghani & Moscatelli 1992). The putative binding of F3 to heparan sulphate, however, does not lead to internalization (Christian et al 2003). F3 is known to utilize cell surface nucleolin as a receptor molecule. The internalization mechanism of F3 is known to be energy-dependent (Christian et al. 2003). Nucleolin has been reported to employ several entry mechanisms, depending on the ligand. Lactoferrin-bound nucleolin enters the cell by clathrin-mediated endocytosis through early endosomes (Legrand et al. 2004). In contrast, binding of cytokine midkine to cell surface nucleolin seems to recruit midkine-nucleolin -complex to lipid rafts, and possibly activate lipid raft -mediated endocytosis (Hovanessian 2006). Nucleolin likely transports midkine all the way to the nucleus (Shibata et al. 2002) and same mechanisms may be employed with F3. The putative use of endocytosis route by both CGKRRK and F3 may thus actively support the baculovirus internalization.

Interestingly, heparan sulphate (El-Sheikh et al. 2002, Qiao et al. 2003, Smetsers et al. 2003) and phosphatidylserine (Ran et al. 2002), are accessible or preferentially expressed on the tumor blood vessels. Heparan sulphate seems to be the target molecule for an endothelial growth factor-derived peptide that exhibits a tumor-homing activity *in vivo* (El-Sheikh et al. 2002). Phosphatidylserine might be, due to its negative charge, a target molecule for cationic liposomes reported to selectively home tumor vasculature (Thurston et al. 1998). Thus, the preference of CGKRRK and F3 for these molecules is not a non-specific feature but targets them to tumor vasculature as well. Moreover, the baculovirus tendency to bind these molecules (Duisit et al. 1999, Tani et al. 2001) may be of use in the targeting of the virus to the tumor vasculature.

## 6.5 Selectivity as a prerequisite for successful targeting

The ideal targetable vector for gene transfer should specifically accumulate in the target organs or tissues harboring the target cells and deliver the transgene efficiently and selectively to these cells, but not the neighboring cells. In the real world, the lack of targetable vector systems has been the major draw-back in systemic gene therapy *in vivo* (Trepel et al. 2000, Verma & Weitzman 2005,

Wang & Liu 2003). A prerequisite for successful targeting is the targeting motif possessing efficient binding to its receptor (Wickham et al. 1997). Also for baculovirus, efficient motif used in targeting might overcome the relatively low affinity interactions of virus with its “receptors” in mammalian cells and redirect the virus to cells of interest. However, as also seen in this work with the RKK display, high affinity of the targeting motif is not enough. Thus, high avidity, correct conformation as well as efficient internalization are also required (IV).

As being composed of strongly basic and positively charged residues, all targeting motifs used in this thesis work might in principle bind to the negatively charged cell surface by the virtue of charge. Cell-penetrating peptides, such as Tat peptide, with high content of basic amino acids are known to bind and enter the cell by an energy-independent process (Zorko & Langel 2005). Especially LyP-1, F3 and CGKRK resemble basic cell-penetrating peptides. However, the prominent difference is that these tumor homing peptides enter only certain target cells (Hofmann et al. 2003, Laakkonen et al. 2002, 2004, Porkka et al. 2002). Additionally, the uptake of F3 is known to be energy-dependent (Porkka et al. 2002). Despite of the reported specificity of the motifs used in the display, the selectivity of each should be confirmed experimentally. In this aspect, studies (III) and (IV), displaying RGD and RKK, respectively, are incomplete and do not show that the enhancement of binding/transduction would be sequence-specific. Thus, proper inhibition experiments with corresponding peptides or antibodies inhibiting the binding would add more value to the statements.

To study the selectivity of the binding in the case of the tumor homing peptide -displaying baculoviruses an inhibition experiment was performed (V). The results might reflect the complicated binding mechanism of wt baculovirus suggesting the use of several binding moieties. As for the peptides, the superiority of the LyP-1 peptide in mediating degree and perhaps also the specificity of binding, was observed. The finding that all peptides cross inhibit binding of all viruses to some extent could partly be explained by the use of similar cell surface molecules, such as heparan sulphate and phosphatidyl serine by both wt baculovirus (Duisit et al. 1999, Tani et al. 2001) and tumor homing peptides (Christian et al. 2003, Hoffman et al. 2003). The reason for the strong inhibition of binding of all viruses by LyP-1 peptide is not clear, as the receptor molecule of LyP-1 is unknown. However, it is also possible that the complicated results might reflect secondary binding of tumor-homing peptide -displaying viruses to the cell surface. This could be a result of the detaching method used, trypsin-EDTA. Trypsin is a serine protease that catalyzes peptide bond hydrolysis (Radinsky et al. 2006). During detachment of cells, it thus may split membrane proteins (Baumann & Doyle 1979) and consequently affect the result of the experiment. Hofmann and colleagues have suggested the number of baculovirus receptors to diminish due to trypsin treatment (Hofmann et al. 1995). Hence, using some other detachment method e.g. EDTA might have given more reliable results.



In this respect the inhibition of transduction of tumor-homing peptide-displaying viruses likely give a more consistent result (V). Inhibition of the transduction of LyP-1 and F3 displaying baculoviruses by corresponding peptides suggests that displayed peptides have at least a partial effect on transduction. Inhibitory effect of the F3 peptide on the transduction of wt virus might indicate the use of similar protein moieties in the binding and/or entry of F3 and wt virus. One potential target molecule mediating binding of both wt virus and F3 would be heparan sulphate, although the internalization of F3 has been reported not to need this molecule (Christian et al. 2003, Duisit et al. 1999). As a nonrelevant cationic RKK peptide showed no inhibitory effect, the tumor homing peptides likely mediate transduction by using more specific interactions than solely cationic in nature.

The selectivity of the displayed peptides is a prerequisite for specific targeting and transduction of target cells expressing appropriate receptor molecules. However, the broad cell-type range of the virus vector can also affect nontarget tissues in the gene therapy attempts (Wilson 2002). This could be a concern also with baculovirus, known to exhibit a broad cell type preference (Condreay et al. 1999). Adenovirus has been successfully modified to ablate the natural virus binding by mutating fiber knob and RGD in the penton base and replacing fiber shaft domain, thereby ablating binding to CAR,  $\alpha_v$  integrin and heparan sulphate, respectively. By this method, the virus exhibited reduced tropism to organs studied (the liver, spleen, kidney, heart, and lung) *in vivo* (Koizumi et al. 2003). When specific targeting moieties will be displayed on the surface of this virus, truly targeted viral vector might be at hand. Thus, in addition to displaying a targeting motif, it would be feasible to be able to block the wild-type virus binding. It has been suggested that interaction of gp64 with cell surface phospholipids may be important in baculovirus during mammalian cell transduction (Tani 2001). The inactivation or removal of the gp64 from baculovirus, would however result in a block of the internalization as well. For baculovirus, ablation of tropism by mutating gp64 would need more details of the structure of the gp64 and virus-receptor-interactions. Demonstration of replacement of gp64 molecule with other ligands of interest, pseudotyping, has certainly been performed. The incorporation of VSV-G protein to the surface of gp64-null virus (Mangor et al. 2001), however, does not markedly restrict the cell type specificity. The use of a more specific molecule, such as CD46, reported by Kitagawa and colleagues (2005), in this context, could enable more specific delivery of transgenes. Thus, in addition to displaying selective targeting motifs on the baculovirus surface, it would be beneficial to be able to reduce the tropism of baculovirus by using this kind of approach.

## 6.6 The potential of baculovirus in therapeutic gene transfer

Baculovirus holds a great potential for a therapeutic gene transfer vector. The many attractive features of the virus include easy cloning and propagation to high titers. The extremely large insertion capacity of the virus also enables the design of more complicated therapeutic strategies. The capability of the virus to enter a variety of mammalian cell types and express the transgene further broadens the possibilities (Cheshenko et al. 2001, Ghosh et al. 2002, Kost & Condreay 2002). Baculovirus is generally regarded as safe due to the lack of replication and low transcription of its genes in mammalian cells (Airenne et al. 2004). The lack or low level of the cytotoxicity induced by baculovirus transduction in host cells is also a credit (Cheshenko et al. 2001, Ghosh et al. 2002, Kost & Condreay 2002). The mild immune responses, such as cytokine production has, however, been detected (Airenne et al. 2000, Beck et al. 2000, Gronowski et al. 1999) and integration of the parts of viral genome has been reported under selective pressure (Condreay et al. 1999, Merrihew et al. 2001). Despite this, after further studies in this area, baculovirus will likely be attractive alternative for the use of pathogenic mammalian virus based vectors (Thomas et al. 2003).

However, intravenous delivery of baculovirus is hampered because of inactivation of baculovirus vector by the complement system (Hofmann et al. 1998, Hofmann & Strauss 1998, Sandig et al. 1996). Complement inactivation is a general phenomenon that has been observed with many types of gene delivery vehicles e.g. liposomes (Szebeni et al. 1994) and retrovirus (Takeuchi et al. 1994). In the case of baculovirus, several attempts to solve this problem have been taken, for example using molecules blocking the complement or generating complement-resistant viruses (Hoare et al. 2005, Hofmann et al. 1999, Hofmann & Strauss 1998, Huser et al. 2001, Tani et al. 2003). Successful baculovirus gene transfer *in vivo* to human derived liver tumors in nude mice suggest that if complement lysis will be avoided, baculovirus could be used for gene transfer *in vivo* (Hofmann et al. 1998).

With the help of the baculovirus display -system, targeting motifs can be successfully displayed on the viral surface in the correct form. Importantly, based on this (III, V) and other studies (Räty et al. 2003, Grabherr et al. 2006) the display of targeting motifs seems to enhance the binding and transduction of target cells *in vitro*. The next step - accomplishing the targeting using baculovirus display *in vivo*- will reveal the real potential of the virus.

Taken together, targeted baculovirus gene transfer to tumor vasculature has taken the first small step. However, several others have to be taken until this ambitious goal will be achieved.

## 7 CONCLUSIONS

The main conclusions of this thesis are:

- 1) Baculovirus most likely utilizes endosomal entry route in human hepatocarcinoma cells and may enter cells via clathrin coated vesicles. Additionally, the virus may exploit macropinocytosis as an alternative mechanism of entry.
- 2)  $\alpha 2\beta 1$  integrin internalizes in concert with EV1 into cells using the caveosomal pathway.
- 3) The binding and transduction of human cancer cells can be enhanced *in vitro* by displaying specific targeting motifs on the baculoviral surface.

## *Acknowledgements*

Not so surprisingly, it is the last possible night, when I write this part. I have worked for this thesis since the beginning of year 2000- and still its gonna be ready in the last minute... Throughout these years I have learnt a lot- from many things. First of all, I wish to thank Krikke for the opportunity to work with this fascinating subject. My other supervisor, Varpu, I want to thank for guiding me into the interesting world of viruses. I want to acknowledge the reviewers of this work, Pirjo and Jarmo, for valuable comments and conversations. Timo and Päivi (and other people working with CAV and HPEV), without you I wouldn't have been able to work with the RGD. For Erkki, I am very grateful for offering me the chance and tools to use the tumor homing peptides within this system. Jyrki, I would like to acknowledge for wise advice during the way and financial support, when most needed. Kuku, thank you for your support throughout the years. I also want to credit my pro gradu workers/colleagues, Johanna and Anna for the enormous amount of work they have performed. It has been a learning process. Hilikka, warm thanks for being "the shoulder". BIT group members-Lee, Tomi, Patrik, Jouni and former members Reetta and Kirsi- it has been more than great to work with you-thanks for everything. Dan, you make my day, it has been pleasure working with you. Olli (P.), thank you for being my "structural adviser". The people in Kuopio- most of all Seppo, Jani and Kari thank you for important advice and conversations. Echopeople, thanks all for collaboration. Pipsa, Allu and Ine, and especially Eila - without you I couldn't have survived. Taija, Salla and Miika I want to thank for excellent help in the lab. Pasi and Sanna (K.) thanks for many helpful discussions. Loy- I really appreciate the valuable advice you have given me. Gary, thank you for the interesting conversations. Petri (L.), many thanks for finding the "click" in my RGD experiments. All my other workmates- Mira, Lassander, Katja (S), Jarno- and the list goes on.. thank you. Pete-cheers for great language check. Thanks for all I forgot to mention-you know me. I want thank also the postman for waiting me outside the "Ärrä" to buy the stamps to send the book to the reviewers. My dear friends outside work- Lei, Riikka, Essi, Enni, Katerina and many others-you are very important to me. Mom, thanks for believing in me- and for being worried (read caring). Tuija, my precious sister, from support-technical and mental- thanks. (Iso)Mummo ja (Iso)Vaari- teiltä olen oppinut paljon tärkeämpiä asioita kuin tieteen salat-lämmin kiitos siitä- ette arvaakaan miten tärkeitä olette minulle. And then I want to remember my family- My precious children-Jane and Jerome-love you so much. Sorry for not being home too much. And Mikki-you should be the one getting the PhD here-luv. The financial support from European Union, The Academy of Finland, The Finnish Research Foundation of Viral Diseases, Finnish Cultural Foundation, Ellen and Artturi Nyyssönen Foundation, Emil Aaltonen Foundation, Ida Montini Foundation and K. Albin Johansson stiftelse is gratefully acknowledged.

## YHTEENVETO (Résumé in Finnish)

Bakulovirukset ovat hyönteisiä infektoivia viruksia, jotka ovat vaarattomia ihmisille. Bakuloviruksilla on DNASTA koostuva genomi, joka on pakattu sauva-maisen kapsidin sisään. Lisäksi kapsidia ympäröi lipidikalvo. Tässä lipidikalvossa on virukselle elintärkeä pintaproteiini, gp64, jonka avulla virus tunkeutuu isäntäsoluunsa. Lisäksi uudet syntyvät viruspartikkelit käyttävät gp64-proteiinia päästäkseen ulos solusta. Bakulovirus display -menetelmän avulla gp64 proteiiniin voidaan liittää erilaisia vieraita proteiineja tai polypeptidejä, jotka näin ilmentyvät viruksen pinnalla. Tätä display-systeemiä on käytetty onnistuneesti useissa erilaisissa sovelluksissa, esimerkiksi peptidikirjastojen teossa ja rokotetutkimuksessa. Viime aikoina kiinnostuksen kohteena on ollut liittää viruksen pinnalle peptidejä, jotka spesifisesti tarttuvat tiettyihin reseptoreihin solujen pinnalla. Tätä bakuloviruksen kohdennusta tiettyihin solutyyppeihin suunnitellaan käytettäväksi virusvälitteisessä geeniterapiassa. Bakuloviruksen mahdollista käyttöä geeninsiirroissa puoltaa niiden kyky pystyä tunkeutumaan myös nisäkässoluihin. Koska bakulovirukset eivät lisäänty nisäkässoluissa, ovat ne melko turvallinen vaihtoehto hoidollisissa geeninsiirroissa, jossa tavallisesti käytetään ihmisille patogeenisista viruksista johdettuja kuljettimia. Bakuloviruksen on havaittu pystyvän kuljettamaan haluttu geeni nisäkässolun tummaan, jossa geeni voidaan saada ilmentymään käyttämällä nisäkässoluissa toimivaa promoottoria.

Bakulovirusten sisäänmenon yksityiskohdat nisäkässoluihin ovat kuitenkin vielä suurelta osin hämärän peitossa. Niinpä tämän tutkimuksen yhtenä päämääränä oli tutkia viruksen sisäänmenoa maksasyöpäsoluissa. Bakulovirus näytti käyttävän mahdollisesti kahta reittiä sisäänmenossaan. Ensimmäinen, jo aikaisemmin ehdotettu reitti, kulkee mahdollisesti klatriinikuopakkeiden kautta reseptorivälitteiselle endosomaaliselle reitille. Tämän lisäksi virusten arveltiin tunkeutuvan soluun mahdollisesti makropinosytoosia hyväksikäyttäen. Adenoviruksen on aiemmin raportoitu tehostavan klatriinivälitteistä endosomaalista sisäänmenoaan makropinosytoosin avulla ja näinollen on mahdollista, että bakulovirus toimisi samalla tavalla.

Kohdentuvat geeninsiirtomenetelmät ovat tärkeitä esimerkiksi syövän hoidossa. Syöpäkasvaimen kohdennettu geeninsiirtovektori saisi aikaan tehokkaamman vasteen halutussa paikassa, samalla vähentäen sivuvaikutuksia muissa kudoksissa. Tehokas kohdennus myös mahdollistaisi virusvektorien käytön suonensisäisesti, jolloin vektori pystyisi hakeutuvan tehokkaasti syöpäkasvaimen ja tunkeutumaan sen sisään, siten lisäten hoidon tehoa. Syöpäkasvaimen verisuonista viimeaikoina löydetty spesifiset markkerit sekä niihin kohdentuvat peptidit mahdollistavat kohdennuksen käytön syövän hoidossa tulevaisuudessa.

Tämän tutkimuksen päätarkoituksena oli kehittää bakulovirus display-systeemin avulla syövän verisuonien markkeriproteiineihin kohdentuvia viruksia. Tämä aikaansaatiin liittämällä bakuloviruksen pintaan syövän verisuoniin

kohdentuvia peptidejä. Spesifiset peptidit, RGD (III) ja RKK (IV) tunnistavat syöpäkasvaimen verisuonissa yleisiä integriinejä. LyP-1, F3 ja CGKRRK peptidien (V) on puolestaan havaittu *in vivo* faagidisplay-tekniikan avulla kohdentuvan spesifisti tiettyjen syöpätyyppien veri- ja lymfasuoniin. Integriineihin kohdentuvat peptidit liitettiin bakuloviruksen pintaan gp64-molekyylin fuusioina. RKK-peptidin oikeaa konformaatiota edesautettiin liittämällä peptidi vihreän fluoresoivan proteiinin (GFP) silmukkarakenteeseen ja aikaansaamalla GFP-gp64 fuusioproteiini. LyP-1, F3 ja CGKRRK peptidien kohdalla displaymenetelmänä käytettiin uudempaa sovellusta, jossa peptidi liitetään vesicular stomatitis viruksen (VSV) G-proteiinin osaan. Lisäksi virusten genomiin liitettiin nisäkässoluissa ilmentyvä merkkigeeni, lusiferaasi, jonka avulla voitiin monitoroida geeninsiirron tehokkuutta (III, V).

Virusten tuottaminen onnistui hyvin ja kaikki kehitetyt virukset ilmensivät onnistuneesti pinnallaan haluttua peptidiä. RGD, LyP-1, F3 ja CGKRRK-peptidit lisäsivät viruksen kiinnittymistä kohdesoluihin, mikä voitiin havaita fluoresenssikvantitaatiomittauksin. Myös virusten geeninsiirtokyky parani huomattavasti peptidien liittämisen seurauksena; lusiferaasi-geenin aktiivisuusmittaukset osoittivat, että peptidejä kantavat virukset pystyvät ilmentämään merkkiigeeniä jopa 24-kertaisesti varrattuna kontrollivirukseen. Vaikka RKK peptidiä ilmentävä virus pystyi kiinnittymään spesifisesti kohdeproteiiniinsa *in vitro*, ei virus kuitenkaan sitoutunut tehokkaammin kohdesoluunsa. Tähän saattaa olla syynä edellisissä tutkimuksissa raportoitu vähäinen GFP fuusioproteiinin määrä viruksen pinnalla. On myös mahdollista, että RKK ei ollut optimaalisesti esillä tarttuakseen kohdeproteiiniinsa.

Koska virusta kohdennettaessa on tärkeä tietää kohdemolekyylin kulku-reitti solussa, tutkittiin tässä työssä myös RKK peptidin kohdemolekyylä,  $\alpha 2\beta 1$  integriiniä, echovirus 1:n (EV1), tätä integriiniä reseptorinaan käyttävän viruksen avulla. Tutkimuksissa selvisi, että kyseinen integriini mahdollisesti ohjaa EV1:n kaveolireitille, jota käyttäen sekä integriini että virus menevät solun sisään. Kaveolireitti on hiljattain tunnistettu sisäänmenoreitti, ja integriinin sisäänmeno soluihin kyseistä reittiä pitkin on ainutlaatuista.

Tämän väitöskirjatyön tulokset osoittavat, että kohdennuspeptidit bakuloviruksen pinnalla parantavat sekä virusten kiinnittymistä että geeniensiertoa kohteena oleviin syöpäsoluihin *in vitro*. Näin ollen kyseisiä peptidejä pinnallaan ilmentävät virukset ovat lupaavia kandidaatteja jatkotutkimuksiin, joissa päämääränä on kehittää bakuloviruksesta toimiva geeniterapiavektori.

## REFERENCES

- Abe, T., Takahashi, H., Hamazaki, H., Miyano-Kurosaki, N., Matsuura, Y. & Takaku, H. 2003. Baculovirus induces an innate immune response and confers protection from lethal influenza virus infection in mice. *J.Immunol.* 171, 1133-1139.
- Abedi, M.R., Caponigro, G. & Kamb, A. 1998. Green fluorescent protein as a scaffold for intracellular presentation of peptides. *Nucleic Acids Res.* 26, 623-630.
- Abraham, G. & Colonno, R.J. 1984. Many rhinovirus serotypes share the same cellular receptor. *J.Virol.* 51, 340-345.
- Acharya, R., Fry, E., Stuart, D., Fox, G., Rowlands, D. & Brown, F. 1989. The three-dimensional structure of foot-and-mouth disease virus at 2.9 Å resolution. *Nature.* 337, 709-716.
- Airenne, K.J., Hiltunen, M.O., Turunen, M.P., Turunen, A.M., Laitinen, O.H., Kulomaa, M.S. & Ylä-Herttuala, S. 2000. Baculovirus-mediated periadventitial gene transfer to rabbit carotid artery. *Gene Ther.* 7, 1499-1504.
- Airenne, K., Mähönen, A., Laitinen, O. & Ylä-Herttuala, S. 2004. Baculovirus-mediated Gene Transfer: An Evolving New Concept. In *Gene and Cell Therapy- Therapeutic Mechanisms and Strategies.* 181.
- Akerman, M.E., Chan, W.C., Laakkonen, P., Bhatia, S.N. & Ruoslahti, E. 2002. Nanocrystal targeting in vivo. *Proc.Natl.Acad.Sci.U.S.A.* 99, 12617-12621.
- Alitalo, K. & Carmeliet, P. 2002. Molecular mechanisms of lymphangiogenesis in health and disease. *Cancer.Cell.* 1, 219-227.
- Alitalo, K., Tammela, T. & Petrova, T.V. 2005. Lymphangiogenesis in development and human disease. *Nature.* 438:946-953.
- Anderson, R.G. & Jacobson, K. 2002. A role for lipid shells in targeting proteins to caveolae, rafts, and other lipid domains. *Science.* 296, 1821-1825.
- Anderson, H.A., Chen, Y. & Norkin, L.C. 1996. Bound simian virus 40 translocates to caveolin-enriched membrane domains, and its entry is inhibited by drugs that selectively disrupt caveolae. *Mol.Biol.Cell.* 7, 1825-1834.
- Anderson, H.A., Chen, Y. & Norkin, L.C. 1998. MHC class I molecules are enriched in caveolae but do not enter with simian virus 40. *J.Gen.Virol.* 79 ( Pt 6), 1469-1477.
- Arap, W., Pasqualini, R. & Ruoslahti, E. 1998. Cancer treatment by targeted drug delivery to tumor vasculature in a mouse model. *Science.* 279, 377-380.
- Aumiller, J.J., Hollister, J.R. & Jarvis, D.L. 2003. A transgenic insect cell line engineered to produce CMP-sialic acid and sialylated glycoproteins. *Glycobiology.* 13, 497-507.
- Ayres, M.D., Howard, S.C., Kuzio, J., Lopez-Ferber, M. & Possee, R.D. 1994. The complete DNA sequence of *Autographa californica* nuclear polyhedrosis virus. *Virology.* 202, 586-605.
- Banting, G., Maile, R. & Roquemoire, E.P. 1998. The steady state distribution of humTGN46 is not significantly altered in cells defective in clathrin-mediated endocytosis. *J.Cell.Sci.* 111 ( Pt 23), 3451-3458.
- Barnstable, C.J., Jones, E.A. & Crumpton, M.J. 1978. Isolation, structure and genetics of HLA-A, -B, -C and -DRw (Ia) antigens. *Br.Med.Bull.* 34, 241-246.
- Barsoum, J., Brown, R., McKee, M. & Boyce, F.M. 1997. Efficient transduction of mammalian cells by a recombinant baculovirus having the vesicular stomatitis virus G glycoprotein. *Hum.Gene Ther.* 8, 2011-2018.

- Baxt, B. & Becker, Y. 1990. The effect of peptides containing the arginine-glycine-aspartic acid sequence on the adsorption of foot-and-mouth disease virus to tissue culture cells. *Virus Genes*. 4, 73-83.
- Baumann, H. & Doyle, D. 1979. Effect of trypsin on the cell surface proteins of hepatoma tissue culture cells. *J.Biol.Chem.* 254, 3935-3946.
- Beck, N.B., Sidhu, J.S. & Omiecinski, C.J. 2000. Baculovirus vectors repress phenobarbital-mediated gene induction and stimulate cytokine expression in primary cultures of rat hepatocytes. *Gene Ther.* 7, 1274-1283.
- Bedard, K.M. & Semler, B.L. 2004. Regulation of picornavirus gene expression. *Microbes Infect.* 6, 702-713.
- Bergelson, J.M., Shepley, M.P., Chan, B.M., Hemler, M.E. & Finberg, R.W. 1992. Identification of the integrin VLA-2 as a receptor for echovirus 1. *Science*. 255, 1718-1720.
- Bergelson, J.M., Chan, B.M., Finberg, R.W. & Hemler, M.E. 1993. The integrin VLA-2 binds echovirus 1 and extracellular matrix ligands by different mechanisms. *J.Clin.Invest.* 92:232-239.
- Bergelson, J.M., St John, N.F., Kawaguchi, S., Pasqualini, R., Berdichevsky, F., Hemler, M.E. & Finberg, R.W. 1994. The I domain is essential for echovirus 1 interaction with VLA-2. *Cell Adhes.Commun.* 2, 455-464.
- Berinstein, A., Roivainen, M., Hovi, T., Mason, P.W. & Baxt, B. 1995. Antibodies to the vitronectin receptor (integrin alpha V beta 3) inhibit binding and infection of foot-and-mouth disease virus to cultured cells. *J.Virol.* 69, 2664-2666.
- Bienz, K., Egger, D., Pfister, T. & Troxler, M. 1992. Structural and functional characterization of the poliovirus replication complex. *J.Virol.* 66, 2740-2747.
- Bilello, J.P., Delaney, W.E., Ath, Boyce, F.M. & Isom, H.C. 2001. Transient disruption of intercellular junctions enables baculovirus entry into nondividing hepatocytes. *J.Virol.* 75, 9857-9871.
- Bittle, J.L., Houghten, R.A., Alexander, H., Shinnick, T.M., Sutcliffe, J.G., Lerner, R.A., Rowlands, D.J. & Brown, F. 1982. Protection against foot-and-mouth disease by immunization with a chemically synthesized peptide predicted from the viral nucleotide sequence. *Nature*. 298, 30-33.
- Blissard, G.W. 1996. Baculovirus--insect cell interactions. *Cytotechnology*. 20, 73-93.
- Blissard, G.W. & Rohrmann, G.F. 1989. Location, sequence, transcriptional mapping, and temporal expression of the gp64 envelope glycoprotein gene of the *Orgyia pseudotsugata* multicapsid nuclear polyhedrosis virus. *Virology*. 170, 537-555.
- Blissard, G.W. & Rohrmann, G.F. 1990. Baculovirus diversity and molecular biology. *Annu.Rev.Entomol.* 35, 127-155.
- Blissard, G.W. & Wenz, J.R. 1992. Baculovirus gp64 envelope glycoprotein is sufficient to mediate pH-dependent membrane fusion. *J.Virol.* 66, 6829-6835.
- Borg, J., Nevsten, P., Wallenberg, R., Stenstrom, M., Cardell, S., Falkenberg, C. & Holm, C. 2004. Amino-terminal anchored surface display in insect cells and budded baculovirus using the amino-terminal end of neuraminidase. *J.Biotechnol.* 114, 21-30.
- Boturyn, D., Coll, J.L., Garanger, E., Favrot, M.C. & Dumy, P. 2004. Template assembled cyclopeptides as multimeric system for integrin targeting and endocytosis. *J.Am.Chem.Soc.* 126, 5730-5739.
- Boublik, Y., Di Bonito, P. & Jones, I.M. 1995. Eukaryotic virus display: engineering the major surface glycoprotein of the *Autographa californica* nuclear polyhedrosis virus (AcNPV) for the presentation of foreign proteins on the virus surface. *Biotechnology (N.Y.)*. 13, 1079-1084.



- Boyce, F.M. & Bucher, N.L. 1996. Baculovirus-mediated gene transfer into mammalian cells. *Proc.Natl.Acad.Sci.U.S.A.* 93, 2348-2352.
- Braunagel, S.C. & Summers, M.D. 1994. Autographa californica nuclear polyhedrosis virus, PDV, and ECV viral envelopes and nucleocapsids: structural proteins, antigens, lipid and fatty acid profiles. *Virology.* 202, 315-328.
- Breiteneder-Geleff, S., Soleiman, A., Kowalski, H., Horvat, R., Amann, G., Kriehuber, E., Diem, K., Weninger, W., Tschachler, E., Alitalo, K. & Kerjaschki, D. 1999. Angiosarcomas express mixed endothelial phenotypes of blood and lymphatic capillaries: podoplanin as a specific marker for lymphatic endothelium. *Am.J.Pathol.* 154, 385-394.
- Brooks, P.C., Clark, R.A. & Cheresh, D.A. 1994a. Requirement of vascular integrin alpha v beta 3 for angiogenesis. *Science.* 264, 569-571.
- Brooks, P.C., Montgomery, A.M., Rosenfeld, M., Reissfeld, R.A., Hu, T., Klier, G. & Cheresh, D.A. 1994b. Integrin alpha v beta 3 antagonists promote tumor regression by inducing apoptosis of angiogenic blood vessels. *Cell.* 79, 1157-1164.
- Brooks, P.C., Stromblad, S., Klemke, R., Visscher, D., Sarkar, F.H. & Cheresh, D.A. 1995. Antiintegrin alpha v beta 3 blocks human breast cancer growth and angiogenesis in human skin. *J.Clin.Invest.* 96, 1815-1822.
- Brooks, P.C., Stromblad, S., Sanders, L.C., von Schalscha, T.L., Aimes, R.T., Stetler-Stevenson, W.G., Quigley, J.P. & Cheresh, D.A. 1996. Localization of matrix metalloproteinase MMP-2 to the surface of invasive cells by interaction with integrin alpha v beta 3. *Cell.* 85, 683-693.
- Burg, M.A., Pasqualini, R., Arap, W., Ruoslahti, E. & Stallcup, W.B. 1999. NG2 proteoglycan-binding peptides target tumor neovasculature. *Cancer Res.* 59, 2869-2874.
- Cao, Y. & Xue, L. 2004. Angiostatin. *Semin.Thromb.Hemost.* 30, 83-93.
- Carbonell, L.F. & Miller, L.K. 1987. Baculovirus interaction with nontarget organisms: a virus-borne reporter gene is not expressed in two mammalian cell lines. *Appl.Environ.Microbiol.* 53, 1412-1417.
- Chandran, K., Sullivan, N.J., Felbor, U., Whelan, S.P. & Cunningham, J.M. 2005. Endosomal proteolysis of the Ebola virus glycoprotein is necessary for infection. *Science.* 308, 1643-1645.
- Chang, K.H., Auvinen, P., Hyypiä, T. & Stanway, G. 1989. The nucleotide sequence of coxsackievirus A9; implications for receptor binding and enterovirus classification. *J.Gen.Virol.* 70 ( Pt 12), 3269-3280.
- Chang, K.H., Day, C., Walker, J., Hyypiä, T. & Stanway, G. 1992. The nucleotide sequences of wild-type coxsackievirus A9 strains imply that an RGD motif in VP1 is functionally significant. *J.Gen.Virol.* 73 ( Pt 3), 621-626.
- Chapple, S.D. & Jones, I.M. 2002. Non-polar distribution of green fluorescent protein on the surface of Autographa californica nucleopolyhedrovirus using a heterologous membrane anchor. *J.Biotechnol.* 95, 269-275.
- Charlton, C.A. & Volkman, L.E. 1993. Penetration of Autographa californica nuclear polyhedrosis virus nucleocapsids into IPLB Sf 21 cells induces actin cable formation. *Virology.* 197, 245-254.
- Chen, X., Plasencia, C., Hou, Y. & Neamati, N. 2005. Synthesis and biological evaluation of dimeric RGD peptide-paclitaxel conjugate as a model for integrin-targeted drug delivery. *J.Med.Chem.* 48, 1098-1106.
- Chernomordik, L., Leikina, E., Cho, M.S. & Zimmerberg, J. 1995. Control of baculovirus gp64-induced syncytium formation by membrane lipid composition. *J.Virol.* 69, 3049-3058.

- Cheshenko, N., Krougliak, N., Eisensmith, R.C. & Krougliak, V.A. 2001. A novel system for the production of fully deleted adenovirus vectors that does not require helper adenovirus. *Gene Ther.* 8, 846-854.
- Chow, M., Newman, J.F., Filman, D., Hogle, J.M., Rowlands, D.J. & Brown, F. 1987. Myristylation of picornavirus capsid protein VP4 and its structural significance. *Nature.* 327, 482-486.
- Christian, S., Pilch, J., Akerman, M.E., Porkka, K., Laakkonen, P. & Ruoslahti, E. 2003. Nucleolin expressed at the cell surface is a marker of endothelial cells in angiogenic blood vessels. *J.Cell Biol.* 163, 871-878.
- Clackson, T. & Wells, J.A. 1994. In vitro selection from protein and peptide libraries. *Trends Biotechnol.* 12, 173-184.
- Clay, W.C., Condreay, J.P., Moore, L.B., Weaver, S.L., Watson, M.A., Kost, T.A. & Lorenz, J.J. 2003. Recombinant baculoviruses used to study estrogen receptor function in human osteosarcoma cells. *Assay Drug Dev.Technol.* 1, 801-810.
- Condreay, J.P., Witherspoon, S.M., Clay, W.C. & Kost, T.A. 1999. Transient and stable gene expression in mammalian cells transduced with a recombinant baculovirus vector. *Proc.Natl.Acad.Sci.U.S.A.* 96, 127-132.
- Conner, S.D. & Schmid, S.L. 2003. Regulated portals of entry into the cell. *Nature.* 422, 37-44.
- Damm, E.M., Pelkmans, L., Kartenbeck, J., Mezzacasa, A., Kurzchalia, T. & Helenius, A. 2005. Clathrin- and caveolin-1-independent endocytosis: entry of simian virus 40 into cells devoid of caveolae. *J.Cell Biol.* 168, 477-488.
- D'Andrea, L.D., Del Gatto, A., Pedone, C. & Benedetti, E. 2006. Peptide-based molecules in angiogenesis. *Chem.Biol.Drug Des.* 67, 115-126.
- Deng, J.S., Ballou, B. & Hofmeister, J.K. 1996. Internalization of anti-nucleolin antibody into viable HEp-2 cells. *Mol.Biol.Rep.* 23, 191-195.
- DeTulleo, L. & Kirchhausen, T. 1998. The clathrin endocytic pathway in viral infection. *EMBO J.* 17, 4585-4593.
- Di Giovine, M., Salone, B., Martina, Y., Amati, V., Zambruno, G., Cundari, E., Failla, C.M. & Saggio, I. 2001. Binding properties, cell delivery, and gene transfer of adenoviral penton base displaying bacteriophage. *Virology.* 282, 102-112.
- Dickeson, S.K., Mathis, N.L., Rahman, M., Bergelson, J.M. & Santoro, S.A. 1999. Determinants of ligand binding specificity of the alpha(1)beta(1) and alpha(2)beta(1) integrins. *J.Biol.Chem.* 274, 32182-32191.
- Dmitriev, I., Krasnykh, V., Miller, C.R., Wang, M., Kashentseva, E., Mikheeva, G., Belousova, N. & Curiel, D.T. 1998. An adenovirus vector with genetically modified fibers demonstrates expanded tropism via utilization of a coxsackievirus and adenovirus receptor-independent cell entry mechanism. *J.Virol.* 72, 9706-9713.
- Doms, R.W., Keller, D.S., Helenius, A. & Balch, W.E. 1987. Role for adenosine triphosphate in regulating the assembly and transport of vesicular stomatitis virus G protein trimers. *J.Cell Biol.* 105, 1957-1969.
- Duisit, G., Saleun, S., Douthe, S., Barsoum, J., Chadeuf, G. & Moullier, P. 1999. Baculovirus vector requires electrostatic interactions including heparan sulphate for efficient gene transfer in mammalian cells. *J.Gene Med.* 1, 93-102.
- Ebbinghaus, C., Scheuermann, J., Neri, D. & Elia, G. 2004. Diagnostic and therapeutic applications of recombinant antibodies: targeting the extra-domain B of fibronectin, a marker of tumor angiogenesis. *Curr.Pharm.Des.* 10, 1537-1549.

- Eliceiri, B.P. & Cheresh, D.A. 1999. The role of alpha v integrins during angiogenesis: insights into potential mechanisms of action and clinical development. *J.Clin.Invest.* 103, 1227-1230.
- Ellerby, H.M., Arap, W., Ellerby, L.M., Kain, R., Andrusiak, R., Rio, G.D., Krajewski, S., Lombardo, C.R., Rao, R., Ruoslahti, E., Bredesen, D.E. & Pasqualini, R. 1999. Anti-cancer activity of targeted pro-apoptotic peptides. *Nat.Med.* 5, 1032-1038.
- El-Sheikh, A., Liu, C., Huang, H. & Edgington, T.S. 2002. A novel vascular endothelial growth factor heparin-binding domain substructure binds to glycosaminoglycans in vivo and localizes to tumor microvascular endothelium. *Cancer Res.* 62, 7118-7123.
- Empig, C.J. & Goldsmith, M.A. 2002. Association of the caveola vesicular system with cellular entry by filoviruses. *J.Virol.* 76, 5266-5270.
- Emsley, J., Knight, C.G., Farndale, R.W., Barnes, M.J. & Liddington, R.C. 2000. Structural basis of collagen recognition by integrin alpha2beta1. *Cell.* 101, 47-56.
- Ernst, W., Grabherr, R., Wegner, D., Borth, N., Grassauer, A. & Katinger, H. 1998. Baculovirus surface display: construction and screening of a eukaryotic epitope library. *Nucleic Acids Res.* 26, 1718-1723.
- Ernst, W.J., Spenger, A., Toellner, L., Katinger, H. & Grabherr, R.M. 2000. Expanding baculovirus surface display. Modification of the native coat protein gp64 of *Autographa californica* NPV. *Eur.J.Biochem.* 267, 4033-4039.
- Ernst, W., Schinko, T., Spenger, A., Oker-Blom, C. & Grabherr, R. 2006. Improving baculovirus transduction of mammalian cells by surface display of a RGD-motif. *J.Biotechnol.*
- Facciabene, A., Aurisicchio, L. & La Monica, N. 2004. Baculovirus vectors elicit antigen-specific immune responses in mice. *J.Virol.* 78, 8663-8672.
- Felding-Habermann, B., Mueller, B.M., Romerdahl, C.A. & Cheresh, D.A. 1992. Involvement of integrin alpha V gene expression in human melanoma tumorigenicity. *J.Clin.Invest.* 89, 2018-2022.
- Ferrara, N. 2004. Vascular endothelial growth factor as a target for anticancer therapy. *Oncologist.* 9 Suppl 1, 2-10.
- Ferrara, N., Hillan, K.J., Gerber, H.P. & Novotny, W. 2004. Discovery and development of bevacizumab, an anti-VEGF antibody for treating cancer. *Nat.Rev.Drug Discov.* 3, 391-400.
- Fiedler, U., Christian, S., Koidl, S., Kerjaschki, D., Emmett, M.S., Bates, D.O., Christofori, G. & Augustin, H.G. 2006. The sialomucin CD34 is a marker of lymphatic endothelial cells in human tumors. *Am.J.Pathol.* 168, 1045-1053.
- Filman, D.J., Syed, R., Chow, M., Macadam, A.J., Minor, P.D. & Hogle, J.M. 1989. Structural factors that control conformational transitions and serotype specificity in type 3 poliovirus. *EMBO J.* 8, 1567-1579.
- Filman, D.J., Wien, M.W., Cunningham, J.A., Bergelson, J.M. & Hogle, J.M. 1998. Structure determination of echovirus 1. *Acta Crystallogr.D Biol.Crystallogr.* 54, 1261-1272.
- Flint, S.J., Enquist, L.W., Krug, R.M., Racaniello, V.R. & Skalka, A.M. 2000. Principles of Virology; Molecular Pathogenesis and Control. ASM Press, American Society for Microbiology, Washington D.C.
- Fonsatti, E. & Maio, M. 2004. Highlights on endoglin (CD105): from basic findings towards clinical applications in human cancer. *J.Transl.Med.* 2, 18.
- Fox, G., Parry, N.R., Barnett, P.V., McGinn, B., Rowlands, D.J. & Brown, F. 1989. The cell attachment site on foot-and-mouth disease virus includes the amino acid sequence RGD (arginine-glycine-aspartic acid). *J.Gen.Virol.* 70 ( Pt 3), 625-637.

- Friedlander, M., Brooks, P.C., Shaffer, R.W., Kincaid, C.M., Varner, J.A. & Cheresch, D.A. 1995. Definition of two angiogenic pathways by distinct alpha v integrins. *Science*. 270, 1500-1502.
- Gaidarov, I., Santini, F., Warren, R.A. & Keen, J.H. 1999. Spatial control of coated-pit dynamics in living cells. *Nat.Cell Biol.* 1, 1-7.
- Gao, B., Curtis, T.M., Blumenstock, F.A., Minnear, F.L. & Saba, T.M. 2000. Increased recycling of (alpha)5(beta)1 integrins by lung endothelial cells in response to tumor necrosis factor. *J.Cell.Sci.* 113 Pt 2, 247-257.
- Gehlsen, K.R., Argraves, W.S., Pierschbacher, M.D. & Ruoslahti, E. 1988. Inhibition of in vitro tumor cell invasion by Arg-Gly-Asp-containing synthetic peptides. *J.Cell Biol.* 106, 925-930.
- Ghosh, S., Parvez, M.K., Banerjee, K., Sarin, S.K. & Hasnain, S.E. 2002. Baculovirus as mammalian cell expression vector for gene therapy: an emerging strategy. *Mol.Ther.* 6, 5-11.
- Gilbert, J.M. & Benjamin, T.L. 2000. Early steps of polyomavirus entry into cells. *J.Virol.* 74, 8582-8588.
- Gilbert, L., Valilehto, O., Kirjavainen, S., Tikka, P.J., Mellett, M., Kapyla, P., Oker-Blom, C. & Vuento, M. 2005. Expression and subcellular targeting of canine parvovirus capsid proteins in baculovirus-transduced NLFK cells. *FEBS Lett.* 579, 385-392.
- Ginsberg, M.H., Partridge, A. & Shattil, S.J. 2005. Integrin regulation. *Curr.Opin.Cell Biol.* 17, 509-516.
- Grabherr, R., Ernst, W., Doblhoff-Dier, O., Sara, M. & Katinger, H. 1997. Expression of foreign proteins on the surface of *Autographa californica* nuclear polyhedrosis virus. *BioTechniques*. 22, 730-735.
- Grabherr, R., Ernst, W., Oker-Blom, C. & Jones, I. 2001. Developments in the use of baculoviruses for the surface display of complex eukaryotic proteins. *Trends Biotechnol.* 19, 231-236.
- Griffiths, G., McDowall, A., Back, R. & Dubochet, J. 1984. On the preparation of cryosections for immunocytochemistry. *J.Ultrastruct.Res.* 89, 65-78.
- Grist, N.R., Bell, E.J. & Assaad, F. 1978. Enteroviruses in human disease. *Prog.Med.Virol.* 24, 114-157.
- Gronowski, A.M., Hilbert, D.M., Sheehan, K.C., Garotta, G. & Schreiber, R.D. 1999. Baculovirus stimulates antiviral effects in mammalian cells. *J.Virol.* 73, 9944-9951.
- Gruenberg, J. & Maxfield, F.R. 1995. Membrane transport in the endocytic pathway. *Curr.Opin.Cell Biol.* 7, 552-563.
- Haeseleer, F., Imanishi, Y., Saperstein, D.A. & Palczewski, K. 2001. Gene transfer mediated by recombinant baculovirus into mouse eye. *Invest.Ophthalmol.Vis.Sci.* 42, 3294-3300.
- Hanahan, D. & Folkman, J. 1996. Patterns and emerging mechanisms of the angiogenic switch during tumorigenesis. *Cell.* 86, 353-364.
- Hart, S.L., Knight, A.M., Harbottle, R.P., Mistry, A., Hunger, H.D., Cutler, D.F., Williamson, R. & Coutelle, C. 1994. Cell binding and internalization by filamentous phage displaying a cyclic Arg-Gly-Asp-containing peptide. *J.Biol.Chem.* 269, 12468-12474.
- Haviv, Y.S., Blackwell, J.L., Kanerva, A., Nagi, P., Krasnykh, V., Dmitriev, I., Wang, M., Naito, S., Lei, X., Hemminki, A., Carey, D. & Curiel, D.T. 2002. Adenoviral gene therapy for renal cancer requires retargeting to alternative cellular receptors. *Cancer Res.* 62, 4273-4281.

- Hefferon, K.L., Oomens, A.G., Monsma, S.A., Finnerty, C.M. & Blissard, G.W. 1999. Host cell receptor binding by baculovirus GP64 and kinetics of virion entry. *Virology*. 258, 455-468.
- Helenius, A., Kartenbeck, J., Simons, K. & Fries, E. 1980. On the entry of Semliki forest virus into BHK-21 cells. *J.Cell Biol.* 84, 404-420.
- Hendry, E., Hatanaka, H., Fry, E., Smyth, M., Tate, J., Stanway, G., Santti, J., Maaronen, M., Hyypiä, T. & Stuart, D. 1999. The crystal structure of coxsackievirus A9: new insights into the uncoating mechanisms of enteroviruses. *Structure*. 7, 1527-1538.
- Henley, J.R., Krueger, E.W., Oswald, B.J. & McNiven, M.A. 1998. Dynamin-mediated internalization of caveolae. *J.Cell Biol.* 141, 85-99.
- Herniou, E.A., Luque, T., Chen, X., Vlak, J.M., Winstanley, D., Cory, J.S. & O'Reilly, D.R. 2001. Use of whole genome sequence data to infer baculovirus phylogeny. *J.Virol.* 75, 8117-8126.
- Hida, K. & Klagsbrun, M. 2005. A new perspective on tumor endothelial cells: unexpected chromosome and centrosome abnormalities. *Cancer Res.* 65, 2507-2510.
- Hill, D.R., Aumiller, J.J., Shi, X. & Jarvis, D.L. 2006. Isolation and analysis of a baculovirus vector that supports recombinant glycoprotein sialylation by SfSWT-1 cells cultured in serum-free medium. *Biotechnol.Bioeng.*
- Ho, Y.C., Chen, H.C., Wang, K.C. & Hu, Y.C. 2004. Highly efficient baculovirus-mediated gene transfer into rat chondrocytes. *Biotechnol.Bioeng.* 88, 643-651.
- Ho, Y.C., Chung, Y.C., Hwang, S.M., Wang, K.C. & Hu, Y.C. 2005. Transgene expression and differentiation of baculovirus-transduced human mesenchymal stem cells. *J.Gene Med.* 7, 860-868.
- Hoare, J., Waddington, S., Thomas, H.C., Coutelle, C. & McGarvey, M.J. 2005. Complement inhibition rescued mice allowing observation of transgene expression following intraportal delivery of baculovirus in mice. *J.Gene Med.* 7, 325-333.
- Hofmann, C. & Strauss, M. 1998. Baculovirus-mediated gene transfer in the presence of human serum or blood facilitated by inhibition of the complement system. *Gene Ther.* 5, 531-536.
- Hofmann, C., Sandig, V., Jennings, G., Rudolph, M., Schlag, P. & Strauss, M. 1995. Efficient gene transfer into human hepatocytes by baculovirus vectors. *Proc.Natl.Acad.Sci.U.S.A.* 92, 10099-10103.
- Hofmann, C., Lehnert, W. & Strauss, M. 1998. The baculovirus vector system for gene delivery into hepatocytes. *Gene Therapy and Molecular Biology.* 1, 231-239.
- Hofmann, C., Huser, A., Lehnert, W. & Strauss, M. 1999. Protection of baculovirus-vectors against complement-mediated inactivation by recombinant soluble complement receptor type 1. *Biol.Chem.* 380, 393-395.
- Hoffman, J.A., Giraud, E., Singh, M., Zhang, L., Inoue, M., Porkka, K., Hanahan, D. & Ruoslahti, E. 2003. Progressive vascular changes in a transgenic mouse model of squamous cell carcinoma. *Cancer.Cell.* 4, 383-391.
- Hogle, J.M. 2002. Poliovirus cell entry: common structural themes in viral cell entry pathways. *Annu.Rev.Microbiol.* 56, 677-702.
- Hogle, J.M., Chow, M. & Filman, D.J. 1985. Three-dimensional structure of poliovirus at 2.9 Å resolution. *Science.* 229, 1358-1365.
- Hollister, J.R. & Jarvis, D.L. 2001. Engineering lepidopteran insect cells for sialoglycoprotein production by genetic transformation with mammalian beta 1,4-galactosyltransferase and alpha 2,6-sialyltransferase genes. *Glycobiology.* 11, 1-9.

- Hollister, J.R., Shaper, J.H. & Jarvis, D.L. 1998. Stable expression of mammalian beta 1,4-galactosyltransferase extends the N-glycosylation pathway in insect cells. *Glycobiology*. 8, 473-480.
- Hollister, J., Grabenhorst, E., Nimtz, M., Conrardt, H. & Jarvis, D.L. 2002. Engineering the protein N-glycosylation pathway in insect cells for production of biantennary, complex N-glycans. *Biochemistry*. 41, 15093-15104.
- Hoover-Litty, H. & Greve, J.M. 1993. Formation of rhinovirus-soluble ICAM-1 complexes and conformational changes in the virion. *J.Virol.* 67, 390-397.
- Hopkins, C.R., Gibson, A., Shipman, M. & Miller, K. 1990. Movement of internalized ligand-receptor complexes along a continuous endosomal reticulum. *Nature*. 346, 335-339.
- Hovanessian, A.G. 2006. Midkine, a cytokine that inhibits HIV infection by binding to the cell surface expressed nucleolin. *Cell Res.* 16, 174-181.
- Hsu, C.S., Ho, Y.C., Wang, K.C. & Hu, Y.C. 2004. Investigation of optimal transduction conditions for baculovirus-mediated gene delivery into mammalian cells. *Biotechnol.Bioeng.* 88, 42-51.
- Hu, Y.C., Tsai, C.T., Chang, Y.J. & Huang, J.H. 2003. Enhancement and prolongation of baculovirus-mediated expression in mammalian cells: focuses on strategic infection and feeding. *Biotechnol.Prog.* 19, 373-379.
- Hughes, P.J., Horsnell, C., Hyypiä, T. & Stanway, G. 1995. The coxsackievirus A9 RGD motif is not essential for virus viability. *J.Virol.* 69, 8035-8040.
- Humphries, M.J. 2000. Integrin structure. *Biochem.Soc.Trans.* 28, 311-339.
- Huovila, A.P., Eder, A.M. & Fuller, S.D. 1992. Hepatitis B surface antigen assembles in a post-ER, pre-Golgi compartment. *J.Cell Biol.* 118, 1305-1320.
- Huser, A., Rudolph, M. & Hofmann, C. 2001. Incorporation of decay-accelerating factor into the baculovirus envelope generates complement-resistant gene transfer vectors. *Nat.Biotechnol.* 19, 451-455.
- Huttunen, P., Heino, J. & Hyypiä, T. 1997. Echovirus 1 replication, not only virus binding to its receptor, VLA-2, is required for the induction of cellular immediate-early genes. *J.Virol.* 71, 4176-4180.
- Huttunen, P., Hyypiä, T., Vihinen, P., Nissinen, L. & Heino, J. 1998. Echovirus 1 infection induces both stress- and growth-activated mitogen-activated protein kinase pathways and regulates the transcription of cellular immediate-early genes. *Virology*. 250, 85-93.
- Hynes, R.O. 1992. Integrins: versatility, modulation, and signaling in cell adhesion. *Cell*. 69, 11-25.
- Hynes, R.O. 2002a. Integrins: bidirectional, allosteric signaling machines. *Cell*. 110, 673-687.
- Hynes, R.O. 2002b. A reevaluation of integrins as regulators of angiogenesis. *Nat.Med.* 8, 918-921.
- Hyypiä, T., Horsnell, C., Maaronen, M., Khan, M., Kalkkinen, N., Auvinen, P., Kinnunen, L. & Stanway, G. 1992. A distinct picornavirus group identified by sequence analysis. *Proc.Natl.Acad.Sci.U.S.A.* 89, 8847-8851.
- Iozzo, R.V. 1987. Turnover of heparan sulfate proteoglycan in human colon carcinoma cells. A Quantitative biochemical and autoradiographic study. *J.Biol.Chem.* 262, 1888-1900.
- Ivaska, J. 1999. Cellular collagen receptors - characterization of specific ligand recognition and signal transduction mechanisms. *Annales Universitatis Turkuensis*. 382.

- Ivaska, J., Kapyla, J., Pentikäinen, O., Hoffren, A.M., Hermonen, J., Huttunen, P., Johnson, M.S. & Heino, J. 1999a. A peptide inhibiting the collagen binding function of integrin alpha2I domain. *J.Biol.Chem.* 274, 3513-3521.
- Ivaska, J., Reunanen, H., Westermarck, J., Koivisto, L., Kahari, V.M. & Heino, J. 1999b. Integrin alpha2beta1 mediates isoform-specific activation of p38 and upregulation of collagen gene transcription by a mechanism involving the alpha2 cytoplasmic tail. *J.Cell Biol.* 147, 401-416.
- Jackson, T., Ellard, F.M., Ghazaleh, R.A., Brookes, S.M., Blakemore, W.E., Corteyn, A.H., Stuart, D.I., Newman, J.W. & King, A.M. 1996. Efficient infection of cells in culture by type O foot-and-mouth disease virus requires binding to cell surface heparan sulphate. *J.Virol.* 70, 5282-5287.
- Jackson, T., Sharma, A., Ghazaleh, R.A., Blakemore, W.E., Ellard, F.M., Simmons, D.L., Newman, J.W., Stuart, D.I. & King, A.M. 1997. Arginine-glycine-aspartic acid-specific binding by foot-and-mouth disease viruses to the purified integrin alpha(v)beta3 in vitro. *J.Virol.* 71, 8357-8361
- Jackson, T., Sheppard, D., Denyer, M., Blakemore, W. & King, A.M. 2000a. The epithelial integrin alphavbeta6 is a receptor for foot-and-mouth disease virus. *J.Virol.* 74, 4949-4956.
- Jackson, T., Blakemore, W., Newman, J.W., Knowles, N.J., Mould, A.P., Humphries, M.J. & King, A.M. 2000b. Foot-and-mouth disease virus is a ligand for the high-affinity binding conformation of integrin alpha5beta1: influence of the leucine residue within the RGD motif on selectivity of integrin binding. *J.Gen.Virol.* 81, 1383-1391.
- Jackson, D.G., Prevo, R., Clasper, S. & Banerji, S. 2001. LYVE-1, the lymphatic system and tumor lymphangiogenesis. *Trends Immunol.* 22, 317-321.
- Jarvis, D.L. 2003. Developing baculovirus-insect cell expression systems for humanized recombinant glycoprotein production. *Virology.* 310, 1-7.
- Jarvis, D.L. & Finn, E.E. 1996. Modifying the insect cell N-glycosylation pathway with immediate early baculovirus expression vectors. *Nat.Biotechnol.* 14, 1288-1292.
- Jarvis, D.L. & Garcia, A., Jr. 1994. Biosynthesis and processing of the *Autographa californica* nuclear polyhedrosis virus gp64 protein. *Virology.* 205, 300-313.
- Jarvis, D.L., Wills, L., Burow, G. & Bohlmeier, D.A. 1998. Mutational analysis of the N-linked glycans on *Autographa californica* nucleopolyhedrovirus gp64. *J.Virol.* 72, 9459-9469.
- Jarvis, D.L., Howe, D. & Aumiller, J.J. 2001. Novel baculovirus expression vectors that provide sialylation of recombinant glycoproteins in lepidopteran insect cells. *J.Virol.* 75, 6223-6227.
- Joki-Korpela, P., Roivainen, M., Lankinen, H., Poyry, T. & Hyypiä, T. 2000. Antigenic properties of human parechovirus 1. *J.Gen.Virol.* 81, 1709-1718.
- Joki-Korpela, P., Marjomäki, V., Krogerus, C., Heino, J. & Hyypiä, T. 2001. Entry of human parechovirus 1. *J.Virol.* 75, 1958-1967.
- Joyce, J.A., Laakkonen, P., Bernasconi, M., Bergers, G., Ruoslahti, E. & Hanahan, D. 2003. Stage-specific vascular markers revealed by phage display in a mouse model of pancreatic islet tumorigenesis. *Cancer.Cell.* 4, 393-403.
- Jussila, L., Valtola, R., Partanen, T.A., Salven, P., Heikkila, P., Matikainen, M.T., Renkonen, R., Kaipainen, A., Detmar, M., Tschachler, E., Alitalo, R. & Alitalo, K. 1998. Lymphatic endothelium and Kaposi's sarcoma spindle cells detected by antibodies against the vascular endothelial growth factor receptor-3. *Cancer Res.* 58, 1599-1604.

- Kaba, S.A., Hemmes, J.C., van Lent, J.W., Vlak, J.M., Nene, V., Musoke, A.J. & van Oers, M.M. 2003. Baculovirus surface display of *Theileria parva* p67 antigen preserves the conformation of sporozoite-neutralizing epitopes. *Protein Eng.* 16, 73-78.
- Kaikkonen, M.U., Rätty, J.K., Airene, K.J., Wirth, T., Heikura, T. & Yla-Herttuala, S. 2006. Truncated vesicular stomatitis virus G protein improves baculovirus transduction efficiency in vitro and in vivo. *Gene Ther.* 13, 304-312.
- Kaplan, G., Freistadt, M.S. & Racaniello, V.R. 1990. Neutralization of poliovirus by cell receptors expressed in insect cells. *J.Virol.* 64, 4697-4702.
- Kapyla, J., Ivaska, J., Riikonen, R., Nykvist, P., Pentikäinen, O., Johnson, M. & Heino, J. 2000. Integrin alpha(2)I domain recognizes type I and type IV collagens by different mechanisms. *J.Biol.Chem.* 275, 3348-3354.
- Karpanen, T. & Alitalo, K. 2001. Lymphatic vessels as targets of tumor therapy? *J.Exp.Med.* 194, F37-42.
- Kartenbeck, J., Stukenbrok, H. & Helenius, A. 1989. Endocytosis of simian virus 40 into the endoplasmic reticulum. *J.Cell Biol.* 109, 2721-2729.
- Kawaguchi, S., Bergelson, J.M., Finberg, R.W. & Hemler, M.E. 1994. Integrin alpha 2 cytoplasmic domain deletion effects: loss of adhesive activity parallels ligand-independent recruitment into focal adhesions. *Mol.Biol.Cell.* 5, 977-988.
- Keddie, B.A., Aponte, G.W. & Volkman, L.E. 1989. The pathway of infection of *Autographa californica* nuclear polyhedrosis virus in an insect host. *Science.* 243, 1728-1730.
- Kim, K.J., Li, B., Winer, J., Armanini, M., Gillett, N., Phillips, H.S. & Ferrara, N. 1993. Inhibition of vascular endothelial growth factor-induced angiogenesis suppresses tumor growth in vivo. *Nature.* 362, 841-844.
- Kim, S., Bell, K., Mousa, S.A. & Varner, J.A. 2000. Regulation of angiogenesis in vivo by ligation of integrin alpha5beta1 with the central cell-binding domain of fibronectin. *Am.J.Pathol.* 156, 1345-1362.
- King, S.L., Cunningham, J.A., Finberg, R.W. & Bergelson, J.M. 1995. Echovirus 1 interaction with the isolated VLA-2 I domain. *J.Virol.* 69, 3237-3239.
- King, S.L., Kamata, T., Cunningham, J.A., Emsley, J., Liddington, R.C., Takada, Y. & Bergelson, J.M. 1997. Echovirus 1 interaction with the human very late antigen-2 (integrin alpha2beta1) I domain. Identification of two independent virus contact sites distinct from the metal ion-dependent adhesion site. *J.Biol.Chem.* 272, 28518-28522.
- Kingsley, D.H., Behbahani, A., Rashtian, A., Blissard, G.W. & Zimmerberg, J. 1999. A discrete stage of baculovirus GP64-mediated membrane fusion. *Mol.Biol.Cell.* 10, 4191-4200.
- Kirkham, M., Fujita, A., Chadda, R., Nixon, S.J., Kurzchalia, T.V., Sharma, D.K., Pagano, R.E., Hancock, J.F., Mayor, S. & Parton, R.G. 2005. Ultrastructural identification of uncoated caveolin-independent early endocytic vehicles. *J.Cell Biol.* 168, 465-476.
- Kitagawa, Y., Tani, H., Limn, C.K., Matsunaga, T.M., Moriishi, K. & Matsuura, Y. 2005. Ligand-directed gene targeting to mammalian cells by pseudotype baculoviruses. *J.Virol.* 79, 3639-3652.
- Koistinen, P. & Heino, J. 2002. Integrins in Cancer Cell Invasion. In *Cell Invasion*. Eurekah.com, U.S.A.
- Koivunen, E., Wang, B. & Ruoslahti, E. 1995. Phage libraries displaying cyclic peptides with different ring sizes: ligand specificities of the RGD-directed integrins. *Biotechnology (N.Y).* 13, 265-270.



- Koivunen, E., Arap, W., Valtanen, H., Rainisalo, A., Medina, O.P., Heikkila, P., Kantor, C., Gahmberg, C.G., Salo, T., Konttinen, Y.T., Sorsa, T., Ruoslahti, E. & Pasqualini, R. 1999. Tumor targeting with a selective gelatinase inhibitor. *Nat.Biotechnol.* 17, 768-774.
- Koizumi, N., Mizuguchi, H., Utoguchi, N., Watanabe, Y. & Hayakawa, T. 2003. Generation of fiber-modified adenovirus vectors containing heterologous peptides in both the HI loop and C terminus of the fiber knob. *J.Gene Med.* 5, 267-276.
- Kost, T.A. & Condreay, J.P. 2002. Recombinant baculoviruses as mammalian cell gene-delivery vectors. *Trends Biotechnol.* 20, 173-180.
- Kost, T.A., Condreay, J.P. & Jarvis, D.L. 2005. Baculovirus as versatile vectors for protein expression in insect and mammalian cells. *Nat.Biotechnol.* 23, 567-575.
- Kukkonen, S.P., Airene, K.J., Marjomäki, V., Laitinen, O.H., Lehtolainen, P., Kankaanpää, P., Mahonen, A.J., Rätty, J.K., Nordlund, H.R., Oker-Blom, C., Kulomaa, M.S. & Ylä-Herttuala, S. 2003. Baculovirus capsid display: a novel tool for transduction imaging. *Mol.Ther.* 8, 853-862.
- Laakkonen, P., Porkka, K., Hoffman, J.A. & Ruoslahti, E. 2002. A tumor-homing peptide with a targeting specificity related to lymphatic vessels. *Nat.Med.* 8, 751-755.
- Laakkonen, P., Akerman, M.E., Biliran, H., Yang, M., Ferrer, F., Karpanen, T., Hoffman, R.M. & Ruoslahti, E. 2004. Antitumor activity of a homing peptide that targets tumor lymphatics and tumor cells. *Proc.Natl.Acad.Sci.U.S.A.* 101, 9381-9386.
- Lanier, L.M. & Volkman, L.E. 1998. Actin binding and nucleation by Autographa californica M nucleopolyhedrovirus. *Virology.* 243, 167-177.
- Lanier, L.M., Slack, J.M. & Volkman, L.E. 1996. Actin binding and proteolysis by the baculovirus AcMNPV: the role of virion-associated V-CATH. *Virology.* 216, 380-388.
- Lee, J.O., Bankston, L.A., Arnaout, M.A. & Liddington, R.C. 1995a. Two conformations of the integrin A-domain (I-domain): a pathway for activation? *Structure.* 3, 1333-1340.
- Lee, J.O., Rieu, P., Arnaout, M.A. & Liddington, R. 1995b. Crystal structure of the A domain from the alpha subunit of integrin CR3 (CD11b/CD18). *Cell.* 80, 631-638.
- Legrand, D., Vigie, K., Said, E.A., Ellass, E., Masson, M., Slomianny, M.C., Carpentier, M., Briand, J.P., Mazurier, J. & Hovanessian, A.G. 2004. Surface nucleolin participates in both the binding and endocytosis of lactoferrin in target cells. *Eur.J.Biochem.* 271, 303-317.
- Lehtolainen, P., Tyynela, K., Kannasto, J., Airene, K.J. & Ylä-Herttuala, S. 2002. Baculoviruses exhibit restricted cell type specificity in rat brain: a comparison of baculovirus- and adenovirus-mediated intracerebral gene transfer in vivo. *Gene Ther.* 9, 1693-1699.
- Leikina, E., Onaran, H.O. & Zimmerberg, J. 1992. Acidic pH induces fusion of cells infected with baculovirus to form syncytia. *FEBS Lett.* 304, 221-224.
- Leisy, D.J., Lewis, T.D., Leong, J.A. & Rohrmann, G.F. 2003. Transduction of cultured fish cells with recombinant baculoviruses. *J.Gen.Virol.* 84, 1173-1178.
- Li, D.Y., Sorensen, L.K., Brooke, B.S., Urness, L.D., Davis, E.C., Taylor, D.G., Boak, B.B. & Wendel, D.P. 1999. Defective angiogenesis in mice lacking endoglin. *Science.* 284, 1534-1537.
- Liang, C.Y., Wang, H.Z., Li, T.X., Hu, Z.H. & Chen, X.W. 2004. High efficiency gene transfer into mammalian kidney cells using baculovirus vectors. *Arch.Virol.* 149, 51-60.

- Lindley, K.M., Su, J.L., Hodges, P.K., Wisely, G.B., Bledsoe, R.K., Condreay, J.P., Winegar, D.A., Hutchins, J.T. & Kost, T.A. 2000. Production of monoclonal antibodies using recombinant baculovirus displaying gp64-fusion proteins. *J.Immunol.Methods.* 234, 123-135.
- Liu, N.Q., Lossinsky, A.S., Popik, W., Li, X., Gujuluva, C., Kriederman, B., Roberts, J., Pushkarsky, T., Bukrinsky, M., Witte, M., Weinand, M. & Fiala, M. 2002. Human immunodeficiency virus type 1 enters brain microvascular endothelia by macropinocytosis dependent on lipid rafts and the mitogen-activated protein kinase signaling pathway. *J.Virol.* 76, 6689-6700.
- Locker, J.K., Kuehn, A., Schleich, S., Rutter, G., Hohenberg, H., Wepf, R. & Griffiths, G. 2000. Entry of the two infectious forms of vaccinia virus at the plasma membrane is signaling-dependent for the IMV but not the EEV. *Mol.Biol.Cell.* 11, 2497-2511.
- Lundstrom, K. 2003. Latest development in viral vectors for gene therapy. *Trends in Biotech.* 21, 117-122.
- Lung, O., Westenberg, M., Vlak, J.M., Zuidema, D. & Blissard, G.W. 2002. Pseudotyping Autographa californica multicapsid nucleopolyhedrovirus (AcMNPV): F proteins from group II NPVs are functionally analogous to AcMNPV GP64. *J.Virol.* 76, 5729-5736.
- Luzio, J.P., Poupon, V., Lindsay, M.R., Mullock, B.M., Piper, R.C. & Pryor, P.R. 2003. Membrane dynamics and the biogenesis of lysosomes. *Mol.Membr.Biol.* 20, 141-154.
- Ma, L., Tamarina, N., Wang, Y., Kuznetsov, A., Patel, N., Kending, C., Hering, B.J. & Philipson, L.H. 2000. Baculovirus-mediated gene transfer into pancreatic islet cells. *Diabetes.* 49, 1986-1991.
- Mangor, J.T., Monsma, S.A., Johnson, M.C. & Blissard, G.W. 2001. A GP64-null baculovirus pseudotyped with vesicular stomatitis virus G protein. *J.Virol.* 75, 2544-2556.
- Marchal, I., Jarvis, D.L., Cacan, R. & Verbert, A. 2001. Glycoproteins from insect cells: sialylated or not? *Biol.Chem.* 382, 151-159.
- Marechal, V., Prevost, M.C., Petit, C., Perret, E., Heard, J.M. & Schwartz, O. 2001. Human immunodeficiency virus type 1 entry into macrophages mediated by macropinocytosis. *J.Virol.* 75, 11166-11177.
- Marjomäki, V.S., Huovila, A.P., Surkka, M.A., Jokinen, I. & Salminen, A. 1990. Lysosomal trafficking in rat cardiac myocytes. *J.Histochem.Cytochem.* 38, 1155-1164.
- Markovic, I., Pulyaeva, H., Sokoloff, A. & Chernomordik, L.V. 1998. Membrane fusion mediated by baculovirus gp64 involves assembly of stable gp64 trimers into multiprotein aggregates. *J.Cell Biol.* 143, 1155-1166.
- Marsh, M. & Helenius, A. 2006. Virus entry: open sesame. *Cell.* 124, 729-740.
- Marsh, M. & McMahon, H.T. 1999. The structural era of endocytosis. *Science.* 285, 215-220.
- Marsh, M. & Pelchen-Matthews, A. 2000. Endocytosis in viral replication. *Traffic.* 1, 525-532.
- Mason, P.W., Rieder, E. & Baxt, B. 1994. RGD sequence of foot-and-mouth disease virus is essential for infecting cells via the natural receptor but can be bypassed by an antibody-dependent enhancement pathway. *Proc.Natl.Acad.Sci.U.S.A.* 91, 1932-1936.
- Mathias, P., Wickham, T., Moore, M. & Nemerow, G. 1994. Multiple adenovirus serotypes use alpha v integrins for infection. *J.Virol.* 68, 6811-6814.

- Mathias, P., Galleno, M. & Nemerow, G.R. 1998. Interactions of soluble recombinant integrin alphavbeta5 with human adenoviruses. *J.Virol.* 72, 8669-8675.
- Max, R., Gerritsen, R.R., Nooijen, P.T., Goodman, S.L., Sutter, A., Keilholz, U., Ruiter, D.J. & De Waal, R.M. 1997. Immunohistochemical analysis of integrin alpha vbeta3 expression on tumor-associated vessels of human carcinomas. *Int.J.Cancer.* 71, 320-324.
- Mayor, S. & Rao, M. 2004. Rafts: scale-dependent, active lipid organization at the cell surface. *Traffic.* 5, 231-240.
- McDonald, D.M., Munn, L. & Jain, R.K. 2000. Vasculogenic mimicry: how convincing, how novel, and significant? *Am.J.Pathol.* 156, 383-388.
- Meier, O. & Greber, U.F. 2004. Adenovirus endocytosis. *J.Gene Med.* 6 Suppl 1, S152-63.
- Meier, O., Boucke, K., Hammer, S.V., Keller, S., Stidwill, R.P., Hemmi, S. & Greber, U.F. 2002. Adenovirus triggers macropinocytosis and endosomal leakage together with its clathrin-mediated uptake. *J.Cell Biol.* 158, 1119-1131.
- Mellman, I. 1996. Endocytosis and molecular sorting. *Annu.Rev.Cell Dev.Biol.* 12, 575-625.
- Memmo, L.M. & McKeown-Longo, P. 1998. The alphavbeta5 integrin functions as an endocytic receptor for vitronectin. *J.Cell.Sci.* 111 ( Pt 4), 425-433.
- Merrihew, R.V., Clay, W.C., Condreay, J.P., Witherspoon, S.M., Dallas, W.S. & Kost, T.A. 2001. Chromosomal integration of transduced recombinant baculovirus DNA in mammalian cells. *J.Virol.* 75, 903-909.
- Millauer, B., Shawver, L.K., Plate, K.H., Risau, W. & Ullrich, A. 1994. Glioblastoma growth inhibited in vivo by a dominant-negative Flk-1 mutant. *Nature.* 367, 576-579.
- Miller, L.K. 1996. Insect viruses. In *Fundamental Virology*. Lippincott-Raven Publishers, Philadelphia. 401-424.
- Monsma, S.A. & Blissard, G.W. 1995. Identification of a membrane fusion domain and an oligomerization domain in the baculovirus GP64 envelope fusion protein. *J.Virol.* 69, 2583-2595.
- Monsma, S.A., Oomens, A.G. & Blissard, G.W. 1996. The GP64 envelope fusion protein is an essential baculovirus protein required for cell-to-cell transmission of infection. *J.Virol.* 70, 4607-4616.
- Mottershead, D., van der Linden, I., von Bonsdorff, C.H., Keinänen, K. & Oker-Blom, C. 1997. Baculoviral display of the green fluorescent protein and rubella virus envelope proteins. *Biochem.Biophys.Res.Comm.* 238, 717-722.
- Mottershead, D.G., Alfthan, K., Ojala, K., Takkinen, K. & Oker-Blom, C. 2000. Baculoviral display of functional scFv and synthetic IgG-binding domains. *Biochem.Biophys.Res.Comm.* 275, 84-90.
- Mu, F.T., Callaghan, J.M., Steele-Mortimer, O., Stenmark, H., Parton, R.G., Campbell, P.L., McCluskey, J., Yeo, J.P., Tock, E.P. & Toh, B.H. 1995. EEA1, an early endosome-associated protein. EEA1 is a conserved alpha-helical peripheral membrane protein flanked by cysteine "fingers" and contains a calmodulin-binding IQ motif. *J.Biol.Chem.* 270, 13503-13511.
- Murges, D., Kremer, A. & Knebel-Morsdorf, D. 1997. Baculovirus transactivator IE1 is functional in mammalian cells. *J.Gen.Virol.* 78 ( Pt 6), 1507-1510.
- Mäkelä, A.R., Oker-Blom, C. 2006. Baculovirus display: a multifunctional technology for gene delivery and eukaryotic library development. 68, in press.
- Nagel, H., Maag, S., Tassis, A., Nestle, F.O., Greber, U.F. & Hemmi, S. 2003. The alphavbeta5 integrin of hematopoietic and nonhematopoietic cells is a

- transduction receptor of RGD-4C fiber-modified adenoviruses. *Gene Ther.* 10, 1643-1653.
- Nakamura, T., Sato, K. & Hamada, H. 2002. Effective gene transfer to human melanomas via integrin-targeted adenoviral vectors. *Hum.Gene Ther.* 13, 613-626.
- Narayan, S., Barnard, R.J. & Young, J.A. 2003. Two retroviral entry pathways distinguished by lipid raft association of the viral receptor and differences in viral infectivity. *J.Virol.* 77, 1977-1983.
- Nelson, A.R., Fingleton, B., Rothenberg, M.L. & Matrisian, L.M. 2000. Matrix metalloproteinases: biologic activity and clinical implications. *J.Clin.Oncol.* 18, 1135-1149.
- Nemerow, G.R. 2000. Cell receptors involved in adenovirus entry. *Virology.* 274, 1-4.
- Nemerow, G.R. & Stewart, P.L. 1999. Role of alpha (v) integrins in adenovirus cell entry and gene delivery. *Microbiol.Mol.Biol.Rev.* 63, 725-734.
- Nicklin, S.A., Baker, A.H. 2002. Tropism-modified adenoviral and adeno-associated viral vectors for gene therapy. *Curr.Gene Ther.* 2, 273-293.
- Nomoto, A., Detjen, B., Pozzatti, R. & Wimmer, E. 1977. The location of the polio genome protein in viral RNAs and its implication for RNA synthesis. *Nature.* 268, 208-213.
- Nomura, R., Kiyota, A., Suzaki, E., Kataoka, K., Ohe, Y., Miyamoto, K., Senda, T. & Fujimoto, T. 2004. Human coronavirus 229E binds to CD13 in rafts and enters the cell through caveolae. *J.Virol.* 78, 8701-8708.
- Nunes-Correia, I., Eulalio, A., Nir, S. & Pedroso de Lima, M.C. 2004. Caveolae as an additional route for influenza virus endocytosis in MDCK cells. *Cell.Mol.Biol.Lett.* 9, 47-60.
- Nwe, N., He, Q., Damrongwatanapokin, S., Du, Q., Manopo, I., Limlamthong, Y., Fenner, B.J., Spencer, L. & Kwang, J. 2006. Expression of hemagglutinin protein from the avian influenza virus H5N1 in a baculovirus/insect cell system significantly enhanced by suspension culture. *BMC Microbiol.* 6, 16.
- Nymalm, Y., Puranen, J.S., Nyholm, T.K., Kapyla, J., Kidron, H., Pentikäinen, O.T., Airene, T.T., Heino, J., Slotte, J.P., Johnson, M.S. & Salminen, T.A. 2004. Jararhagin-derived RKKH peptides induce structural changes in alpha1I domain of human integrin alpha1beta1. *J.Biol.Chem.* 279, 7962-7970.
- Oh, P., Li, Y., Yu, J., Durr, E., Krasinska, K.M., Carver, L.A., Testa, J.E. & Schnitzer, J.E. 2004. Subtractive proteomic mapping of the endothelial surface in lung and solid tumors for tissue-specific therapy. *Nature.* 429, 629-635.
- Ojala, K., Mottershead, D.G., Suokko, A. & Oker-Blom, C. 2001. Specific binding of baculoviruses displaying gp64 fusion proteins to mammalian cells. *Biochem.Biophys.Res.Comm.* 284, 777-784.
- Ojala, K., Koski, J., Ernst, W., Grabherr, R., Jones, I. & Oker-Blom, C. 2004. Improved display of synthetic IgG-binding domains on the baculovirus surface. *Technol.Cancer.Res.Treat.* 3, 77-84.
- Okada, Y., Okada, N., Nakagawa, S., Mizuguchi, H., Takahashi, K., Mizuno, N., Fujita, T., Yamamoto, A., Hayakawa, T. & Mayumi, T. 2002. Tumor necrosis factor alpha-gene therapy for an established murine melanoma using RGD (Arg-Gly-Asp) fiber-mutant adenovirus vectors. *Jpn.J.Cancer Res.* 93, 436-444.
- Okada, Y., Okada, N., Mizuguchi, H., Takahashi, K., Hayakawa, T., Mayumi, T. & Mizuno, N. 2004. Optimization of antitumor efficacy and safety of in vivo cytokine gene therapy using RGD fiber-mutant adenovirus vector for preexisting murine melanoma. *Biochim.Biophys.Acta.* 1670, 172-180.

- Okano, K., Vanarsdall, A.L., Mikhailov, V.S. & Rohrmann, G.F. 2006. Conserved molecular systems of the Baculoviridae. *Virology*. 344, 77-87.
- Oker-Blom, C., Airene, K.J. & Grabherr, R. 2003. Baculovirus display strategies: Emerging tools for eukaryotic libraries and gene delivery. *Brief Funct.Genomic Proteomic*. 2, 244-253.
- Olson, T.A., Mohanraj, D., Roy, S. & Ramakrishnan, S. 1997. Targeting the tumor vasculature: inhibition of tumor growth by a vascular endothelial growth factor-toxin conjugate. *Int.J.Cancer*. 73, 865-870.
- Oomens, A.G. & Blissard, G.W. 1999. Requirement for GP64 to drive efficient budding of *Autographa californica* multicapsid nucleopolyhedrovirus. *Virology*. 254, 297-314.
- Oomens, A.G., Monsma, S.A. & Blissard, G.W. 1995. The baculovirus GP64 envelope fusion protein: synthesis, oligomerization, and processing. *Virology*. 209, 592-603.
- O'Reilly, D.R., Miller, L.K. & Luckow, V.A. 1994a. *Baculovirus Expression Vectors: A Laboratory Manual*. Oxford University Press, New York.
- O'Reilly, M.S., Holmgren, L., Shing, Y., Chen, C., Rosenthal, R.A., Cao, Y., Moses, M., Lane, W.S., Sage, E.H. & Folkman, J. 1994b. Angiostatin: a circulating endothelial cell inhibitor that suppresses angiogenesis and tumor growth. *Cold Spring Harb.Symp.Quant.Biol*. 59, 471-482.
- O'Reilly, M.S., Boehm, T., Shing, Y., Fukai, N., Vasios, G., Lane, W.S., Flynn, E., Birkhead, J.R., Olsen, B.R. & Folkman, J. 1997. Endostatin: an endogenous inhibitor of angiogenesis and tumor growth. *Cell*. 88, 277-285.
- Ory, D.S., Neugeboren, B.A. & Mulligan, R.C. 1996. A stable human-derived packaging cell line for production of high titer retrovirus/vesicular stomatitis virus G pseudotypes. *Proc.Natl.Acad.Sci.U.S.A.* 93, 11400-11406.
- Pallansch, M.A. & Roos, R.P. 2001. Enteroviruses: Polioviruses, coxsackieviruses, echoviruses, and newer enteroviruses. In *Fields Virology*. D.M. Knipe and P.M. Howley, editors. Lippincott Williams and Wilkins, Philadelphia. 723-775.
- Palombo, F., Monciotti, A., Recchia, A., Cortese, R., Ciliberto, G. & La Monica, N. 1998. Site-specific integration in mammalian cells mediated by a new hybrid baculovirus-adenovirus-associated virus vector. *J.Virol*. 72, 5025-5034.
- Park, S.W., Lee, H.K., Kim, T.G., Yoon, S.K. & Paik, S.Y. 2001. Hepatocyte-specific gene expression by baculovirus pseudotyped with vesicular stomatitis virus envelope glycoprotein. *Biochem.Biophys.Res.Commun*. 289, 444-450.
- Paschke, M. 2006. Phage display systems and their applications. *Appl.Microbiol.Biotechnol*. 70, 2-11.
- Pasqualini, R. & Ruoslahti, E. 1996. Organ targeting in vivo using phage display peptide libraries. *Nature*. 380, 364-366.
- Pasqualini, R., Koivunen, E. & Ruoslahti, E. 1997. Alpha v integrins as receptors for tumor targeting by circulating ligands. *Nat.Biotechnol*. 15, 542-546.
- Pasqualini, R., Koivunen, E., Kain, R., Lahdenranta, J., Sakamoto, M., Stryhn, A., Ashmun, R.A., Shapiro, L.H., Arap, W. & Ruoslahti, E. 2000. Aminopeptidase N is a receptor for tumor-homing peptides and a target for inhibiting angiogenesis. *Cancer Res*. 60, 722-727.
- Peelle, B., Lorens, J., Li, W., Bogenberger, J., Payan, D.G. & Anderson, D.C. 2001. Intracellular protein scaffold-mediated display of random peptide libraries for phenotypic screens in mammalian cells. *Chem.Biol*. 8, 521-534.
- Pelkmans, L. 2005. Secrets of caveolae- and lipid raft-mediated endocytosis revealed by mammalian viruses. *Biochim.Biophys.Acta*. 1746, 295-304.
- Pelkmans, L. & Helenius, A. 2002. Endocytosis via caveolae. *Traffic*. 3, 311-320.

- Pelkmans, L. & Helenius, A. 2003. Insider information: what viruses tell us about endocytosis. *Curr.Opin.Cell Biol.* 15, 414-422.
- Pelkmans, L., Kartenbeck, J. & Helenius, A. 2001. Caveolar endocytosis of simian virus 40 reveals a new two-step vesicular-transport pathway to the ER. *Nat.Cell Biol.* 3, 473-483.
- Pentikäinen, O., Hoffren, A.M., Ivaska, J., Kapyła, J., Nyronen, T., Heino, J. & Johnson, M.S. 1999. "RKKH" peptides from the snake venom metalloproteinase of *Bothrops jararaca* bind near the metal ion-dependent adhesion site of the human integrin  $\alpha(2)$  I-domain. *J.Biol.Chem.* 274, 31493-31505.
- Pfaff, E., Mussgay, M., Bohm, H.O., Schulz, G.E. & Schaller, H. 1982. Antibodies against a preselected peptide recognize and neutralize foot and mouth disease virus. *EMBO J.* 1, 869-874.
- Pieroni, L., Maione, D. & La Monica, N. 2001. In vivo gene transfer in mouse skeletal muscle mediated by baculovirus vectors. *Hum.Gene Ther.* 12, 871-881.
- Piersanti, S., Cherubini, G., Martina, Y., Salone, B., Avitabile, D., Grosso, F., Cundari, E., Di Zenzo, G. & Saggio, I. 2004. Mammalian cell transduction and internalization properties of lambda phages displaying the full-length adenoviral penton base or its central domain. *J.Mol.Med.* 82, 467-476.
- Pierschbacher, M.D. & Ruoslahti, E. 1984a. Cell attachment activity of fibronectin can be duplicated by small synthetic fragments of the molecule. *Nature.* 309, 30-33.
- Pierschbacher, M.D. & Ruoslahti, E. 1984b. Variants of the cell recognition site of fibronectin that retain attachment-promoting activity. *Proc.Natl.Acad.Sci.U.S.A.* 81, 5985-5988.
- Pierschbacher, M.D. & Ruoslahti, E. 1987. Influence of stereochemistry of the sequence Arg-Gly-Asp-Xaa on binding specificity in cell adhesion. *J.Biol.Chem.* 262, 17294-17298.
- Pietiäinen, V., Huttunen, P. & Hyypiä, T. 2000. Effects of echovirus 1 infection on cellular gene expression. *Virology.* 276, 243-250.
- Pietiäinen, V., Marjomäki, V., Upla, P., Pelkmans, L., Helenius, A. & Hyypiä, T. 2004. Echovirus 1 endocytosis into caveosomes requires lipid rafts, dynamin II, and signaling events. *Mol.Biol.Cell.* 15, 4911-4925.
- Pietiäinen, V.M., Marjomäki, V., Heino, J. & Hyypiä, T. 2005. Viral entry, lipid rafts and caveosomes. *Ann.Med.* 37, 394-403.
- Piper, R.C. & Luzio, J.P. 2001. Late endosomes: sorting and partitioning in multivesicular bodies. *Traffic.* 2, 612-621.
- Plate, K.H., Breier, G., Millauer, B., Ullrich, A. & Risau, W. 1993. Up-regulation of vascular endothelial growth factor and its cognate receptors in a rat glioma model of tumor angiogenesis. *Cancer Res.* 53, 5822-5827.
- Plonsky, I. & Zimmerberg, J. 1996. The initial fusion pore induced by baculovirus GP64 is large and forms quickly. *J.Cell Biol.* 135, 1831-1839.
- Plonsky, I., Cho, M.S., Oomens, A.G., Blissard, G. & Zimmerberg, J. 1999. An analysis of the role of the target membrane on the Gp64-induced fusion pore. *Virology.* 253, 65-76.
- Porkka, K., Laakkonen, P., Hoffman, J.A., Bernasconi, M. & Ruoslahti, E. 2002. A fragment of the HMGN2 protein homes to the nuclei of tumor cells and tumor endothelial cells in vivo. *Proc.Natl.Acad.Sci.U.S.A.* 99, 7444-7449.
- Prevo, R., Banerji, S., Ferguson, D.J., Clasper, S. & Jackson, D.G. 2001. Mouse LYVE-1 is an endocytic receptor for hyaluronan in lymphatic endothelium. *J.Biol.Chem.* 276, 19420-19430.

- Pulli, T., Koivunen, E. & Hyypiä, T. 1997. Cell-surface interactions of echovirus 22. *J.Biol.Chem.* 272, 21176-21180.
- Pulli, T., Lankinen, H., Roivainen, M. & Hyypiä, T. 1998a. Antigenic sites of coxsackievirus A9. *Virology.* 240, 202-212.
- Pulli, T., Roivainen, M., Hovi, T. & Hyypiä, T. 1998b. Induction of neutralizing antibodies by synthetic peptides representing the C terminus of coxsackievirus A9 capsid protein VP1. *J.Gen.Virol.* 79 ( Pt 9), 2249-2253.
- Qiao, D., Meyer, K., Mundhenke, C., Drew, S.A. & Friedl, A. 2003. Heparan sulphate proteoglycans as regulators of fibroblast growth factor-2 signaling in brain endothelial cells. Specific role for glypican-1 in glioma angiogenesis. *J.Biol.Chem.* 278, 16045-16053.
- Qin, J., Vinogradova, O. & Plow, E.F. 2004. Integrin bidirectional signaling: a molecular view. *PLoS Biol.* 2, e169.
- Racaniello, V.R. 1996. Early events in poliovirus infection: virus-receptor interactions. *Proc.Natl.Acad.Sci.U.S.A.* 93, 11378-11381.
- Racaniello, V.R. 2001. Picornaviridae: The viruses and their replication. In *Fields Virology*. D.M. Knipe and P.M. Howley, editors. Lippincott Williams and Wilkins, Philadelphia. 685-722.
- Radisky, E.S., Lee, J.M., Lu, C-H.K., Koshland, D.E.Jr. 2006. Insights into the serine protease mechanism from atomic resolution structures of trypsin reaction intermediates. *PNAS.* 103, 6835-6840.
- Rahman, M.M., Shaila, M.S. & Gopinathan, K.P. 2003. Baculovirus display of fusion protein of Peste des petits ruminants virus and hemagglutination protein of Rinderpest virus and immunogenicity of the displayed proteins in mouse model. *Virology.* 317, 36-49.
- Rajotte, D., Arap, W., Hagedorn, M., Koivunen, E., Pasqualini, R. & Ruoslahti, E. 1998. Molecular heterogeneity of the vascular endothelium revealed by in vivo phage display. *J.Clin.Invest.* 102, 430-437.
- Ran, S., Downes, A. & Thorpe, P.E. 2002. Increased exposure of anionic phospholipids on the surface of tumor blood vessels. *Cancer Res.* 62, 6132-6140.
- Rein, D.T., Breidenbach, M., Wu, H., Han, T., Haviv, Y.S., Wang, M., Kirby, T.O., Kawakami, Y., Dall, P., Alvarez, R.D. & Curiel, D.T. 2004. Gene transfer to cervical cancer with fiber-modified adenoviruses. *Int.J.Cancer.* 111, 698-704.
- Rejman, J., Oberle, V., Zuhorn, I.S. & Hoekstra, D. 2004. Size-dependent internalization of particles via the pathways of clathrin- and caveolae-mediated endocytosis. *Biochem.J.* 377, 159-169.
- Richterova, Z., Liebl, D., Horak, M., Palkova, Z., Stokrova, J., Hozak, P., Korb, J. & Forstova, J. 2001. Caveolae are involved in the trafficking of mouse polyomavirus virions and artificial VP1 pseudocapsids toward cell nuclei. *J.Virol.* 75, 10880-10891.
- Roberts, R.M. & Manning, J.S. 1993. The major envelope glycoprotein of the extracellular virion of *Autographa californica* nuclear polyhedrosis virus possesses at least three distinct neutralization epitopes. *Virus. Res.* 28, 285-297.
- Roberts, T.E. & Faulkner, P. 1989. Fatty acid acylation of the 67K envelope glycoprotein of a baculovirus: *Autographa californica* nuclear polyhedrosis virus. *Virology.* 172, 377-381.
- Roghani, M. & Moscatelli, D. 1992. Basic fibroblast growth factor is internalized through both receptor-mediated and heparan sulfate-mediated mechanism. *J.Biol.Chem.* 267, 22156-22162.

- Roivainen, M., Hyypiä, T., Piirainen, L., Kalkkinen, N., Stanway, G. & Hovi, T. 1991. RGD-dependent entry of coxsackievirus A9 into host cells and its bypass after cleavage of VP1 protein by intestinal proteases. *J.Virol.* 65, 4735-4740.
- Roivainen, M., Piirainen, L., Hovi, T., Virtanen, I., Riikonen, T., Heino, J. & Hyypiä, T. 1994. Entry of coxsackievirus A9 into host cells: specific interactions with alpha v beta 3 integrin, the vitronectin receptor. *Virology.* 203, 357-365.
- Roivainen, M., Piirainen, L. & Hovi, T. 1996. Efficient RGD-independent entry process of coxsackievirus A9. *Arch.Virol.* 141, 1909-1919.
- Rojo, M., Pepperkok, R., Emery, G., Kellner, R., Stang, E., Parton, R.G. & Gruenberg, J. 1997. Involvement of the transmembrane protein p23 in biosynthetic protein transport. *J.Cell Biol.* 139, 1119-1135.
- Rossmann, M.G., He, Y. & Kuhn, R.J. 2002. Picornavirus-receptor interactions. *Trends Microbiol.* 10, 324-331.
- Rothberg, K.G., Heuser, J.E., Donzell, W.C., Ying, Y.S., Glenney, J.R. & Anderson, R.G. 1992. Caveolin, a protein component of caveolae membrane coats. *Cell.* 68, 673-682.
- Roy, S., Luetterforst, R., Harding, A., Apolloni, A., Etheridge, M., Stang, E., Rolls, B., Hancock, J.F. & Parton, R.G. 1999. Dominant-negative caveolin inhibits H-Ras function by disrupting cholesterol-rich plasma membrane domains. *Nat.Cell Biol.* 1, 98-105.
- Ruoslahti, E. 1991. Integrins. *J.Clin.Invest.* 87, 1-5.
- Ruoslahti, E. 1996. RGD and other recognition sequences for integrins. *Annu.Rev.Cell Dev.Biol.* 12, 697-715.
- Ruoslahti, E. 2000. Targeting tumor vasculature with homing peptides from phage display. *Semin.Cancer Biol.* 10, 435-442.
- Ruoslahti, E. 2002a. Drug targeting to specific vascular sites. *Drug Discov.Today.* 7, 1138-1143.
- Ruoslahti, E. 2002b. Specialization of tumor vasculature. *Nat.Rev.Cancer.* 2, 83-90.
- Ruoslahti, E. & Pierschbacher, M.D. 1987. New perspectives in cell adhesion: RGD and integrins. *Science.* 238, 491-497.
- Rust, M.J., Lakadamyali, M., Zhang, F. & Zhuang, X. 2004. Assembly of endocytic machinery around individual influenza viruses during viral entry. *Nat.Struct.Mol.Biol.* 11, 567-573.
- Räty, J.K., Airene, K.J., Marttila, A.T., Marjomäki, V., Hytonen, V.P., Lehtolainen, P., Laitinen, O.H., Mahonen, A.J., Kulomaa, M.S. & Yla-Herttuala, S. 2004. Enhanced gene delivery by avidin-displaying baculovirus. *Mol.Ther.* 9, 282-291.
- Said, E.A., Krust, B., Nisole, S., Svab, J., Briand, J.P. & Hovanessian, A.G. 2002. The anti-HIV cytokine midkine binds the cell surface-expressed nucleolin as a low affinity receptor. *J.Biol.Chem.* 277, 37492-37502.
- Salminen, M., Airene, K.J., Rinnankoski, R., Reimari, J., Valilehto, O., Rinne, J., Suikkanen, S., Kukkonen, S., Yla-Herttuala, S., Kulomaa, M.S. & Vihinen-Ranta, M. 2005. Improvement in nuclear entry and transgene expression of baculoviruses by disintegration of microtubules in human hepatocytes. *J.Virol.* 79, 2720-2728.
- Sandig, V., Hofmann, C., Steinert, S., Jennings, G., Schlag, P. & Strauss, M. 1996. Gene transfer into hepatocytes and human liver tissue by baculovirus vectors. *Hum.Gene Ther.* 7, 1937-1945.
- Sandrin, V., Russell, S.J., Cosset, F., L. 2003. Targeting retroviral and lentiviral vectors. *Curr.Top.Microbiol.Immunol.* 281, 137-178.



- Santti, J., Harvala, H., Kinnunen, L. & Hyypiä, T. 2000. Molecular epidemiology and evolution of coxsackievirus A9. *J.Gen.Virol.* 81, 1361-1372.
- Sarkar, G. & Sommer, S.S. 1990. The "megaprimer" method of site-directed mutagenesis. *BioTechniques.* 8, 404-407.
- Sarkis, C., Serguera, C., Petres, S., Buchet, D., Ridet, J.L., Edelman, L. & Mallet, J. 2000. Efficient transduction of neural cells in vitro and in vivo by a baculovirus-derived vector. *Proc.Natl.Acad.Sci.U.S.A.* 97, 14638-14643.
- Schlegel, A. & Lisanti, M.P. 2001. Caveolae and their coat proteins, the caveolins: from electron microscopic novelty to biological launching pad. *J.Cell.Physiol.* 186, 329-337.
- Schlingemann, R.O., Rietveld, F.J., de Waal, R.M., Ferrone, S. & Ruiter, D.J. 1990. Expression of the high molecular weight melanoma-associated antigen by pericytes during angiogenesis in tumors and in healing wounds. *Am.J.Pathol.* 136, 1393-1405.
- Schmid, S.L. 1997. Clathrin-coated vesicle formation and protein sorting: an integrated process. *Annu.Rev.Biochem.* 66, 511-548.
- Schoppmann, S.F., Birner, P., Stöckl, J., Kalt, R., Ullrich, R., Caucig, C., Kriehuber, E., Nagy, K., Alitalo, K., Kerjanschki, D. 2002. Tumor-associated macrophages express lymphatic endothelial growth factors and are related to peritumoral lymphangiogenesis. *Am.J.Pathol.* 161, 947-956.
- Schraa, A.J., Kok, R.J., Berendsen, A.D., Moorlag, H.E., Bos, E.J., Meijer, D.K., de Leij, L.F. & Molema, G. 2002. Endothelial cells internalize and degrade RGD-modified proteins developed for tumor vasculature targeting. *J.Control.Release.* 83, 241-251.
- Seftor, R.E., Seftor, E.A. & Hendrix, M.J. 1999. Molecular role(s) for integrins in human melanoma invasion. *Cancer Metastasis Rev.* 18, 359-375.
- Senger, D.R., Claffey, K.P., Benes, J.E., Perruzzi, C.A., Sergiou, A.P. & Detmar, M. 1997. Angiogenesis promoted by vascular endothelial growth factor: regulation through alpha1beta1 and alpha2beta1 integrins. *Proc.Natl.Acad.Sci.U.S.A.* 94, 13612-13617.
- Senger, D.R., Perruzzi, C.A., Streit, M., Koteliansky, V.E., de Fougerolles, A.R. & Detmar, M. 2002. The alpha(1)beta(1) and alpha(2)beta(1) integrins provide critical support for vascular endothelial growth factor signaling, endothelial cell migration, and tumor angiogenesis. *Am.J.Pathol.* 160, 195-204.
- Seo, N.S., Hollister, J.R. & Jarvis, D.L. 2001. Mammalian glycosyltransferase expression allows sialoglycoprotein production by baculovirus-infected insect cells. *Protein Expr.Purif.* 22, 234-241.
- Shen, C.F., Meghrous, J. & Kamen, A. 2002. Quantitation of baculovirus particles by flow cytometry. *J.Virol.Methods.* 105, 321-330.
- Shibata, Y., Muramatsu, T., Hirai, M., Inui, T., Kimura, T., Saito, H., McCormick, L.M., Bu, G. & Kadomatsu, K. 2002. Nuclear targeting by the growth factor midkine. *Mol.Cell.Biol.* 22, 6788-6796.
- Shoji, I., Aizaki, H., Tani, H., Ishii, K., Chiba, T., Saito, I., Miyamura, T. & Matsuura, Y. 1997. Efficient gene transfer into various mammalian cells, including non-hepatic cells, by baculovirus vectors. *J.Gen.Virol.* 78 ( Pt 10), 2657-2664.
- Sieczkarski, S.B. & Whittaker, G.R. 2002a. Dissecting virus entry via endocytosis. *J.Gen.Virol.* 83, 1535-1545.
- Sieczkarski, S.B. & Whittaker, G.R. 2002b. Influenza virus can enter and infect cells in the absence of clathrin-mediated endocytosis. *J.Virol.* 76, 10455-10464.

- Simmons, G., Gosalia, D.N., Rennekamp, A.J., Reeves, J.D., Diamond, S.L. & Bates, P. 2005. Inhibitors of cathepsin L prevent severe acute respiratory syndrome coronavirus entry. *Proc.Natl.Acad.Sci.U.S.A.* 102, 11876-11881.
- Simons, K. & Ikonen, E. 1997. Functional rafts in cell membranes. *Nature*. 387, 569-572.
- Sinclair, J.F. & O'Brien, A.D. 2002. Cell surface-localized nucleolin is a eukaryotic receptor for the adhesin intimin-gamma of enterohemorrhagic *Escherichia coli* O157:H7. *J.Biol.Chem.* 277, 2876-2885.
- Slot, J.W. & Geuze, H.J. 1985. A new method of preparing gold probes for multiple-labeling cytochemistry. *Eur.J.Cell Biol.* 38, 87-93.
- Smetsers, T.F., van de Westerloo, E.M., ten Dam, G.B., Clarijs, R., Versteeg, E.M., van Geloof, W.L., Veerkamp, J.H., van Muijen, G.N. & van Kuppevelt, T.H. 2003. Localization and characterization of melanoma-associated glycosaminoglycans: differential expression of chondroitin and heparan sulphate epitopes in melanoma. *Cancer Res.* 63, 2965-2970.
- Smith, A.E. & Helenius, A. 2004. How viruses enter animal cells. *Science*. 304, 237-242.
- Smith, G.E., Summers, M.D. & Fraser, M.J. 1983. Production of human beta interferon in insect cells infected with a baculovirus expression vector. *Mol.Cell.Biol.* 3, 2156-2165.
- Song, S.U. & Boyce, F.M. 2001. Combination treatment for osteosarcoma with baculoviral vector mediated gene therapy (p53) and chemotherapy (adriamycin). *Exp.Mol.Med.* 33, 46-53.
- Song, S.U., Shin, S.H., Kim, S.K., Choi, G.S., Kim, W.C., Lee, M.H., Kim, S.J., Kim, I.H., Choi, M.S., Hong, Y.J. & Lee, K.H. 2003. Effective transduction of osteogenic sarcoma cells by a baculovirus vector. *J.Gen.Virol.* 84, 697-
- Spector, D.H. & Baltimore, D. 1974. Requirement of 3'-terminal poly(adenylic acid) for the infectivity of poliovirus RNA. *Proc.Natl.Acad.Sci.U.S.A.* 71, 2983-2987.
- Spenger, A., Grabherr, R., Tollner, L., Katinger, H. & Ernst, W. 2002. Altering the surface properties of baculovirus *Autographa californica* NPV by insertional mutagenesis of the envelope protein gp64. *Eur.J.Biochem.* 269, 4458-4467.
- Spenger, A., Ernst, W., Condreay, J.P., Kost, T.A. & Grabherr, R. 2004. Influence of promoter choice and trichostatin A treatment on expression of baculovirus delivered genes in mammalian cells. *Protein Expr.Purif.* 38, 17-23.
- Staba, M.J., Wickham, T.J., Kovesdi, I. & Hallahan, D.E. 2000. Modifications of the fiber in adenovirus vectors increase tropism for malignant glioma models. *Cancer Gene Ther.* 7, 13-19.
- Stang, E., Kartenbeck, J. & Parton, R.G. 1997. Major histocompatibility complex class I molecules mediate association of SV40 with caveolae. *Mol.Biol.Cell.* 8, 47-57.
- Stanway, G., Kalkkinen, N., Roivainen, M., Ghazi, F., Khan, M., Smyth, M., Meurman, O. & Hyypiä, T. 1994. Molecular and biological characteristics of echovirus 22, a representative of a new picornavirus group. *J.Virol.* 68, 8232-8238.
- Stanway, G., Hovi, T., Knowles, N. & Hyypiä, T. 2002. Molecular and Biological Basis of Picornavirus Taxonomy. In *Molecular Biology of Picornaviruses*. B.L. Semler and E. Wimmer, editors. ASM Press, Washington. 17-24.
- Stuart, A.D., Eustace, H.E., McKee, T.A. & Brown, T.D. 2002. A novel cell entry pathway for a DAF-using human enterovirus is dependent on lipid rafts. *J.Virol.* 76, 9307-9322.
- Sung, V., Stubbs, J.T., 3rd, Fisher, L., Aaron, A.D. & Thompson, E.W. 1998. Bone sialoprotein supports breast cancer cell adhesion proliferation and migration through differential usage of the alpha(v)beta3 and alpha(v)beta5 integrins. *J.Cell.Physiol.* 176, 482-494.

- Suomalainen, M. & Garoff, H. 1994. Incorporation of homologous and heterologous proteins into the envelope of Moloney murine leukemia virus. *J. Virol.* 68, 4879-4889.
- Swanson, J.A. & Watts, C. 1995. Macropinocytosis. *Trends Cell Biol.* 5, 424-428.
- Szebeni, J., Wassef, N.M., Spielberg, H., Rudolph, A.S. & Alving, C.R. 1994. Complement activation in rats by liposomes and liposome-encapsulated hemoglobin: evidence for anti-lipid antibodies and alternative pathway activation. *Biochem.Biophys.Res.Commun.* 205, 255-263.
- Takada, Y. & Hemler, M.E. 1989. The primary structure of the VLA-2/collagen receptor alpha 2 subunit (platelet GPIa): homology to other integrins and the presence of a possible collagen-binding domain. *J.Cell Biol.* 109, 397-407.
- Takagi, J. 2004. Structural basis for ligand recognition by RGD (Arg-Gly-Asp)-dependent integrins. *Biochem.Soc.Trans.* 32, 403-406.
- Takeuchi, Y., Cosset, F.L., Lachmann, P.J., Okada, H., Weiss, R.A. & Collins, M.K. 1994. Type C retrovirus inactivation by human complement is determined by both the viral genome and the producer cell. *J.Virol.* 68, 8001-8007.
- Tami, C., Farber, M., Palma, E.L. & Taboga, O. 2000. Presentation of antigenic sites from foot-and-mouth disease virus on the surface of baculovirus and in the membrane of infected cells. *Arch.Virol.* 145, 1815-1828.
- Tami, C., Peralta, A., Barbieri, R., Berinstein, A., Carrillo, E. & Taboga, O. 2004. Immunological properties of FMDV-gP64 fusion proteins expressed on SF9 cell and baculovirus surfaces. *Vaccine.* 23, 840-845.
- Tanaka, T., Takeno, T., Watanabe, Y., Uchiyama, Y., Murakami, T., Yamashita, H., Suzuki, A., Aoi, R., Iwanari, H., Jiang, S.Y., Naito, M., Tachibana, K., Doi, T., Shulman, A.I., Mangelsdorf, D.J., Reiter, R., Auwerx, J., Hamakubo, T. & Kodama, T. 2002. The generation of monoclonal antibodies against human peroxisome proliferator-activated receptors (PPARs). *J.Atheroscler.Thromb.* 9, 233-242.
- Tani, H., Nishijima, M., Ushijima, H., Miyamura, T. & Matsuura, Y. 2001. Characterization of cell-surface determinants important for baculovirus infection. *Virology.* 279, 343-353.
- Tani, H., Limn, C.K., Yap, C.C., Onishi, M., Nozaki, M., Nishimune, Y., Okahashi, N., Kitagawa, Y., Watanabe, R., Mochizuki, R., Moriishi, K. & Matsuura, Y. 2003. In vitro and in vivo gene delivery by recombinant baculoviruses. *J.Virol.* 77, 9799-9808.
- Temming, K., Schiffelers, R.M., Molema, G. & Kok, R.J. 2005. RGD-based strategies for selective delivery of therapeutics and imaging agents to the tumor vasculature. *Drug Resist Updat.* 8, 381-402.
- Thiem, S.M. & Miller, L.K. 1989. Identification, sequence, and transcriptional mapping of the major capsid protein gene of the baculovirus *Autographa californica* nuclear polyhedrosis virus. *J.Virol.* 63, 2008-2018.
- Thomas, C.E., Ehrhardt, A. & Kay, M.A. 2003. Progress and problems with the use of viral vectors for gene therapy. *Nat.Rev.Genet.* 4, 346-358.
- Thurston, G., McLean, J.W., Rizen, M., Baluk, P., Haskell, A., Murphy, T.J., Hanahan, D. & McDonald, D.M. 1998. Cationic liposomes target angiogenic endothelial cells in tumors and chronic inflammation in mice. *J.Clin.Invest.* 101, 1401-1413.
- Toivola, J., Ojala, K., Michel, P.O., Vuento, M. & Oker-Blom, C. 2002. Properties of baculovirus particles displaying GFP analyzed by fluorescence correlation spectroscopy. *Biol.Chem.* 383, 1941-1946.

- Tomiya, N., Narang, S., Lee, Y.C. & Betenbaugh, M.J. 2004. Comparing N-glycan processing in mammalian cell lines to native and engineered lepidopteran insect cell lines. *Glycoconj.J.* 21, 343-360.
- Tooze, J. & Hollinshead, M. 1991. Tubular early endosomal networks in AtT20 and other cells. *J.Cell Biol.* 115, 635-653.
- Trepel, M., Arap, W. & Pasqualini, R. 2000. Exploring vascular heterogeneity for gene therapy targeting. *Gene Ther.* 7, 2059-2060.
- Triantafilou, K. & Triantafilou, M. 2003. Lipid raft microdomains: key sites for Coxsackievirus A9 infectious cycle. *Virology.* 317, 128-135.
- Triantafilou, M., Triantafilou, K., Wilson, K.M., Takada, Y., Fernandez, N. & Stanway, G. 1999. Involvement of beta2-microglobulin and integrin alphavbeta3 molecules in the coxsackievirus A9 infectious cycle. *J.Gen.Virol.* 80 ( Pt 10), 2591-2600.
- Triantafilou, K., Triantafilou, M., Takada, Y. & Fernandez, N. 2000a. Human parechovirus 1 utilizes integrins alphavbeta3 and alphavbeta1 as receptors. *J.Virol.* 74, 5856-5862.
- Triantafilou, M., Triantafilou, K. & Wilson, K.M. 2000b. A 70 kDa MHC class I associated protein (MAP-70) identified as a receptor molecule for Coxsackievirus A9 cell attachment. *Hum.Immunol.* 61, 867-878.
- Triantafilou, K., Fradelizi, D., Wilson, K. & Triantafilou, M. 2002. GRP78, a coreceptor for coxsackievirus A9, interacts with major histocompatibility complex class I molecules which mediate virus internalization. *J.Virol.* 76, 633-643.
- Trono, D., andino, R. & Baltimore, D. 1988. An RNA sequence of hundreds of nucleotides at the 5' end of poliovirus RNA is involved in allowing viral protein synthesis. *J.Virol.* 62, 2291-2299.
- Tucker, G.C. 2003. Alpha v integrin inhibitors and cancer therapy. *Curr.Opin.Investig Drugs.* 4, 722-731.
- Upla, P., Marjomäki, V., Kankaanpää, P., Ivaska, J., Hyypiä, T., Van Der Goot, F.G. & Heino, J. 2004. Clustering induces a lateral redistribution of alpha 2 beta 1 integrin from membrane rafts to caveolae and subsequent protein kinase C-dependent internalization. *Mol.Biol.Cell.* 15, 625-636.
- van Loo, N.D., Fortunati, E., Ehlert, E., Rabelink, M., Grosveld, F. & Scholte, B.J. 2001. Baculovirus infection of nondividing mammalian cells: mechanisms of entry and nuclear transport of capsids. *J.Virol.* 75, 961-970.
- Van Valckenborgh, E., Mincher, D., Di Salvo, A., Van Riet, I., Young, L., Van Camp, B. & Vanderkerken, K. 2005. Targeting an MMP-9-activated prodrug to multiple myeloma-diseased bone marrow: a proof of principle in the 5T33MM mouse model. *Leukemia.* 19, 1628-1633.
- Verma, I.M. & Weitzman, M.D. 2005. Gene therapy: twenty-first century medicine. *Annu.Rev.Biochem.* 74, 711-738.
- Vignoud, L., Usson, Y., Balzac, F., Tarone, G. & Block, M.R. 1994. Internalization of the alpha 5 beta 1 integrin does not depend on "NPXY" signals. *Biochem.Biophys.Res.Commun.* 199, 603-611.
- Volkman, L.E. 1986. The 64K envelope protein of budded autographa californica nuclear polyhedrosis virus. *Curr. Top. Microbiol. Immunol.* 131, 103-118.
- Volkman, L.E. 1997. Nucleopolyhedrovirus interactions with their insect hosts. *Adv.Virus Res.* 48, 313-348.
- Volkman, L.E. & Goldsmith, P.A. 1983. In vitro survey of autographa californica nuclear polyhedrosis virus interaction with nontarget vertebrate host cells. *Appl.Environ.Microbiol.* 45, 1085-1093.

- Volkman, L.E. & Goldsmith, P.A. 1984. Budded autographa californica NPV 64K protein: further biochemical analysis and effects of postimmunoprecipitation sample preparation conditions. *Virology*. 139, 295-302.
- Volkman, L.E. & Goldsmith, P.A. 1985. Mechanism of neutralization of budded autographa californica nuclear polyhedrosis virus by a monoclonal antibody: inhibition of entry by adsorptive endocytosis. *Virology*. 143, 185-195.
- Volkman, L.E. & Zaal, K.J. 1990. Autographa californica M nuclear polyhedrosis virus: microtubules and replication. *Virology*. 175, 292-302.
- Volkman, L.E., Goldsmith, P.A., Hess, R.T. & Faulkner, P. 1984. Neutralization of Autographa californica NPV by a monoclonal antibody: identification of the target antigen. *Virology*. 133, 354-362.
- Volkman, L.E., Goldsmith, P.A. & Hess, R. 1986. Alternate pathway of entry of budded autographa californica nuclear polyhedrosis virus: fusion at the plasma membrane. *Virology*. 148, 288-297.
- Wang, J.H. & Liu, X.Y. 2003. Targeting strategies in cancer gene therapy. *Sheng Wu Hua.Xue Yu Sheng Wu Wu Li Xue Bao (Shanghai)*. 35, 311-316.
- Wang, P., Hammer, D.A. & Granados, R.R. 1997. Binding and fusion of Autographa californica nucleopolyhedrovirus to cultured insect cells. *J.Gen.Virol.* 78 ( Pt 12), 3081-3089.
- Wang, X., Huang, D.Y., Huong, S.M. & Huang, E.S. 2005. Integrin alphavbeta3 is a coreceptor for human cytomegalovirus. *Nat.Med.* 11, 515-521.
- Ward, T., Powell, R.M., Pipkin, P.A., Evans, D.J., Minor, P.D. & Almond, J.W. 1998. Role for beta2-microglobulin in echovirus infection of rhabdomyosarcoma cells. *J.Virol.* 72, 5360-5365.
- Wary, K.K., Mariotti, A., Zurzolo, C. & Giancotti, F.G. 1998. A requirement for caveolin-1 and associated kinase Fyn in integrin signaling and anchorage-dependent cell growth. *Cell*. 94, 625-634.
- Wei, Y., Lukashev, M., Simon, D.I., Bodary, S.C., Rosenberg, S., Doyle, M.V. & Chapman, H.A. 1996. Regulation of integrin function by the urokinase receptor. *Science*. 273, 1551-1555.
- Wesseling, J.G., Bosma, P.J., Krasnykh, V., Kashentseva, E.A., Blackwell, J.L., Reynolds, P.N., Li, H., Parameshwar, M., Vickers, S.M., Jaffee, E.M., Huibregtse, K., Curiel, D.T. & Dmitriev, I. 2001. Improved gene transfer efficiency to primary and established human pancreatic carcinoma target cells via epidermal growth factor receptor and integrin-targeted adenoviral vectors. *Gene Ther.* 8, 969-976.
- Whitford, M., Stewart, S., Kuzio, J. & Faulkner, P. 1989. Identification and sequence analysis of a gene encoding gp67, an abundant envelope glycoprotein of the baculovirus Autographa californica nuclear polyhedrosis virus. *J.Virol.* 63, 1393-1399.
- Whitt, M.A. & Manning, J.S. 1988. A phosphorylated 34-kDa protein and a subpopulation of polyhedrin are thiol linked to the carbohydrate layer surrounding a baculovirus occlusion body. *Virology*. 163, 33-42.
- Wickham, T.J., Shuler, M.L., Hammer, D.A., Granados, R.R. & Wood, H.A. 1992. Equilibrium and kinetic analysis of Autographa californica nuclear polyhedrosis virus attachment to different insect cell lines. *J.Gen.Virol.* 73 ( Pt 12), 3185-3194.
- Wickham, T.J., Mathias, P., Cheresch, D.A. & Nemerow, G.R. 1993. Integrins alpha v beta 3 and alpha v beta 5 promote adenovirus internalization but not virus attachment. *Cell*. 73, 309-319.

- Wickham, T.J., Tzeng, E., Shears, L.L., 2nd, Roelvink, P.W., Li, Y., Lee, G.M., Brough, D.E., Lizonova, A. & Kovesdi, I. 1997. Increased in vitro and in vivo gene transfer by adenovirus vectors containing chimeric fiber proteins. *J.Virol.* 71, 8221-8229.
- Williams, C.H., Kajander, T., Hyypiä, T., Jackson, T., Sheppard, D. & Stanway, G. 2004. Integrin alpha v beta 6 is an RGD-dependent receptor for coxsackievirus A9. *J.Virol.* 78, 6967-6973.
- Wilson, D.R. 2002. Viral-mediated gene transfer for cancer treatment. *Curr.Pharm.Biotechnol.* 3, 151-164.
- Wong, N.C., Mueller, B.M., Barbas, C.F., Ruminiski, P., Quaranta, V., Lin, E.C. & Smith, J.W. 1998. Alphav integrins mediate adhesion and migration of breast carcinoma cell lines. *Clin.Exp.Metastasis.* 16, 50-61.
- Xing, L., Huhtala, M., Pietiäinen, V., Kapyla, J., Vuorinen, K., Marjomäki, V., Heino, J., Johnson, M.S., Hyypiä, T. & Cheng, R.H. 2004. Structural and functional analysis of integrin alpha2I domain interaction with echovirus 1. *J.Biol.Chem.* 279, 11632-11638.
- Xiong, J.P., Stehle, T., Diefenbach, B., Zhang, R., Dunker, R., Scott, D.L., Joachimiak, A., Goodman, S.L. & Arnaout, M.A. 2001. Crystal structure of the extracellular segment of integrin alpha Vbeta3. *Science.* 294, 339-345.
- Xiong, J.P., Stehle, T., Zhang, R., Joachimiak, A., Frech, M., Goodman, S.L. & Arnaout, M.A. 2002. Crystal structure of the extracellular segment of integrin alpha Vbeta3 in complex with an Arg-Gly-Asp ligand. *Science.* 296, 151-155.
- Yap, C.C., Ishii, K., Aoki, Y., Aizaki, H., Tani, H., Shimizu, H., Ueno, Y., Miyamura, T. & Matsuura, Y. 1997. A hybrid baculovirus-T7 RNA polymerase system for recovery of an infectious virus from cDNA. *Virology.* 231, 192-200.
- Ylipaasto, P., Klingel, K., Lindberg, A.M., Otonkoski, T., Kandolf, R., Hovi, T. & Roivainen, M. 2004. Enterovirus infection in human pancreatic islet cells, islet tropism in vivo and receptor involvement in cultured islet beta cells. *Diabetologia.* 47, 225-239.
- Yoshida, S., Kondoh, D., Arai, E., Matsuoka, H., Seki, C., Tanaka, T., Okada, M. & Ishii, A. 2003. Baculovirus virions displaying Plasmodium berghei circumsporozoite protein protect mice against malaria sporozoite infection. *Virology.* 316, 161-170.
- Yotnda, P., Zompeta, C., Heslop, H.E., Andreeff, M., Brenner, M.K. & Marini, F. 2004. Comparison of the efficiency of transduction of leukemic cells by fiber-modified adenoviruses. *Hum.Gene Ther.* 15, 1229-1242.
- Zanotto, P.M., Kessing, B.D. & Maruniak, J.E. 1993. Phylogenetic interrelationships among baculoviruses: evolutionary rates and host associations. *J.Invertebr.Pathol.* 62, 147-164.
- Zerial, M. & McBride, H. 2001. Rab proteins as membrane organizers. *Nat.Rev.Mol.Cell Biol.* 2, 107-117.
- Zhang, S.X., Han, Y. & Blissard, G.W. 2003. Palmitoylation of the Autographa californica multicapsid nucleopolyhedrovirus envelope glycoprotein GP64: mapping, functional studies, and lipid rafts. *J.Virol.* 77, 6265-6273.
- Zhang, L., Giurado, E., Hoffman, J.A., Hanahan, D. & Ruoslahti E. 2006. Lymphatic zip codes in premalignant lesions and tumors. *Cancer Res.* 66, 5696-5706.
- Ziegler, T., Waris, M., Rautiainen, M. & Arstila, P. 1988. Herpes simplex virus detection by macroscopic reading after overnight incubation and immunoperoxidase staining. *J.Clin.Microbiol.* 26, 2013-2017.
- Zorko, M. & Langel, U. 2005. Cell-penetrating peptides: mechanism and kinetics of cargo delivery. *Adv.Drug Deliv.Rev.* 57, 529-545.